

# MYSTERY OF THE END

Revealed in the Beginning



---

C.J. LOVIK

---



[www.rockislandbooks.com](http://www.rockislandbooks.com)

Visit our website to purchase books and  
preview upcoming titles.

Contact us at:  
[feedback@rockislandbooks.com](mailto:feedback@rockislandbooks.com)

© 2017 C.J. Lovik  
All rights reserved

# GENERAL CONTENTS

<b>Introduction</b>	3
<b>Introduction and Tools to 3D Hebrew</b>	13
<b>Chapter 1: Introduction</b>	37
<b>Chapter 2: Biblical Allegory Dies the Day Israel is Reborn!</b>	59
<b>Chapter 3: Hebrew - The First Picture Language</b>	69
<b>Chapter 4: Hebrew - The First Number Language</b>	77
<b>Chapter 5: The Two Adams - Clues to the Tenure in the Garden</b>	83
<b>Chapter 6: The Eden Promise</b>	89
<b>Chapter 7: The First Adam Fails The Last Adam Succeeds!</b>	97
<b>Chapter 8: Pattern is Prophecy - The Two Sons</b>	107
<b>Chapter 9: The Unwitting Witness</b>	113
<b>Chapter 10: The Smoking Gun!</b>	119
<b>Chapter 11: Do the Numbers Confirm the Context? Can we find a Beginning in the Numbers?</b>	127
<b>Chapter 12: Sheen Number 300 and What it Means</b>	131
<b>Chapter 13: How Long was Adam in the Garden?</b>	141
<b>Chapter 14: ׳Yood</b>	145
<b>Chapter 15: Time-stamp, Prophecy in the Beginning</b>	151

## INTRODUCTION



# Tools and Principles The Preamble to Revelation

Chapter 16: Additional Witnesses	157
Chapter 17: More Breadcrumbs to Follow	167
Chapter 18: Messianic Multiplication	175
Chapter 19: How many Beginnings are There?	187
Chapter 20: The Final Time-stamp Puzzle Piece The 1000 Year Millennium	191
Chapter 21: The Sabbath Day Millennial Perspective The Treasure Map is Missing the X?	197
Chapter 22: Sabbath Day Millennium	219
Chapter 23: When was Jesus our Lord Crucified?	225
Chapter 24: The Scepter has Departed from Judah! Where is the Messiah?	241
Chapter 25: Daniel's Countdown to the Messiah	249
Chapter 26: Oy Vo Voy L'anu	269
Chapter 27: The Mystery of Bethlehem	281
Chapter 28: Is John the Baptist the Key that Unlocks The Day Jesus our Lord was Born?	289
Chapter 29: Messianic Portrait	305
Chapter 30: The Birth of the Messiah and The Feast of Tabernacles	331
Chapter 31: The Sabbath Day Millennial Prophecy	323
Chapter 32: The End!	341

## *Biblical Literalism*

**T**his book is based on concepts of biblical interpretation that include all the following principles. If you are not familiar with these principles of biblical interpretation, we invite you to explore this summary list.

These are the principles that I will adhere to as guidelines for our inquiry.

This book will rely on the Scriptural clues and proofs that point to the hidden number of

years that Adam and Eve were in the Garden of Eden.

We will be constantly referring back to the following summary of Biblical Interpretive Principles in order that the reader might be confident that the answer we seek is found in and sanctioned by the Scriptures.

All the principles listed in our summary are based on one unshakable presupposition.

We believe that the Scriptures, as contained in the 66 books of the Old and New Testament, are the **literal** Word of God.

We do not believe that the Scriptures simply “contain” the Word of God; we believe that they are the Word of God.

We believe that the themes of Scripture were ordained in heaven before time in order to bring glory and honor to God the Father, Son and Holy Spirit.

We believe that God indwells and contemporizes the great redemptive themes revealed in the Scriptures.

The words, letters and numbers that go forth to inhabit and make a home in the hearts of men are also Divinely inhabited. In a word, we believe that the ancient prophetic text we call the Old and New Testament is uniquely supernatural.

We believe that God’s Word is living and powerful, we believe that where the Word is published it makes a home in the hearts of men that God indwells based on the finished work of His only begotten Son.

We believe that in order to know “exactly” what God said without any doubts or reservations, it is important to consult the an-

cient prophetic texts as written in the original languages that include the Hebrew and Greek language.

We believe in investigating “ALL” God’s revelation, including the two additional languages that are contained from the beginning in the very essence of the Hebrew words.

The three Hebrew languages that have been revealed to man are the primary conventional language and the pictographic language. The pictures that are drawn as letters are the foundation of the Hebrew language. The third language includes not only the Hebrew words, but also each of the 22 letters, which are also numbers.

We believe that investigating the Scriptures should be governed by the following principles of Biblical Interpretation:

### ***Biblical Principles of Interpretation***

#### **1. Historical Grammatical:**

This is the principle based on historical, cultural, socio-polit-

ical, linguistic and grammatical context.

#### **2. Dispensational and Chronometrical:**

The principle based on belief that God has chosen to deal with man in particular ways over time.

It is the belief of this author that “all” the ways or “economies” that God chose to deal with man sequentially over times were designed by God to teach man his total inability to save himself through human effort.

We believe that God is teaching man through the unfolding of different “life lesson plans” that we call “dispensations”. These economies of administration happen sequentially over time and are designed to teach us that God alone, motivated by love and grace, are man’s only hope.

God has a plan! Man’s plans are both insufficient and laughable and often insulting to God our Creator. God’s plans are perfect and efficacious. God has a plan that requires

that man abandon his.

The glorious efficacy of God’s plan is climaxed on the cross of Calvary.

#### **3. Ethnic Divisions:**

This is the principle that the word of truth needs to be “rightly divided” relative to three separate classes of people.

They are Jews, Gentiles and the Church.

In other words, in order to understand God’s word with clarity you need to identify who God is “talking” to.

#### **4. The Rift, Rupture or Breach Principle:**

This is the principle that interpretation of a certain verse or passage in Scripture is aided by a consideration of certain breaches. These could be either breaches of promise or a rift, or breach of time in order to accomplish a purpose that may or may not

be immediately obvious to the reader.

### 5. Christo-Centric:

This is the primary principle that the mind of God is forever now and for all eternity focused and centered on Christ.

Angels, both good and evil, have ministries centered on Christ.

Evil angels are feverishly obsessed with Christ as they seek to destroy His followers. They scheme day and night to create doubts about the Divine royal personage of Christ.

The good angels are both obedient ministers filled with a heavenly love for Christ as they go on assignments to secure the safety and welfare of Christ disciples.

All human endeavor, expectations, hopes and human occupations should be centered on Christ and Christ alone.

The Scriptures are all Christ centered. Take away Christ and everything else fails and falls away.

Christ and Christ alone is the heartbeat of the Holy Scriptures.

### 6. Distinctions:

This is the principle of dividing the word of truth in a way that is consistent with the distinctions and differences that God both ordains and reveals.

### 7. Prediction/Prophecy:

This is the principle that God reveals events before they happen in order to establish His purposes including the simple unique fact that He alone knows the beginning from the end.

The purpose of this prophetic revelation not only authenticates the Scriptures themselves, but it also elevates the importance of the prophetic event as they unfold in time and space.

God delights to reveal information to His children in order that they might be prepared for the future and marvel at His

kindness and good intentions by allowing us to understand the present, past and future from His vantage point.

In addition, God delights in increasing the faith of His children, as it is faith that He finds pleasing.

More than 1/3 of Scripture is prophecy. Some Bible teachers suggest that the percentage is closer to 1/2.

Prophecy is the passion of those that take God's word literally and look with eyes of faith and hearts full of anticipation toward the things that God has prepared for His children in the future, as they are revealed in the Scripture.

Prophecy is the antidote to worldliness, spiritual apathy and unbelief. It is God's way of encouraging His children to trust in Him and Him alone.

The interest in prophecy is a sign of spiritual health as it produces a courageous faith that willingly resists the world's death grip on the soul of man. Faith that looks to the future is faith pro-

pelled by the certainty that God has a plan in the future for His children, and that they need not be disheartened by the warfare on this world against all that is Divine and hopeful. Biblical Prophecy is the "looking forward" that realigns the heart of man with the purposes of God.

### 8. Pattern is Prophecy:

This is the principle that God uses real-time dramatic events that happen in time and space to reveal prophecy by revealing noteworthy patterns.

The one example of this that most people are acquainted with unfolded in Genesis 22:1-18:

*"And it came to pass after these things, that God did test Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, here I am.*

*2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of*

*the mountains which I will  
tell thee of.”*

### 9. Application:

This is the principle that informs us that the application of truth can only be made in light of that truth after a correct interpretation that is free from error is understood.

### 10. Willing Illumination:

This is the principle that informs men that they need to be humble and receptive as they receive revelation from God’s word.

This principle assumes that the recipient of God’s revelation understands that they are in the presence of the Living Word that is being contemporized miraculously in their very presence when they inquire into the Scriptures with faith and humility.

### 11. Context:

This is the principle that the subject the Bible has in view is bordered by a context that governs the interpretation of the passage being considered.

### 12. First Mention:

The first mention of a doctrine, teaching, theme, topic or word tethers the future disclosures of the same theme, topic or word to the mind of God.

The first mention of a doctrine, teaching, theme, topic or word in Scripture takes on special significance as it discloses God’s primary intended meaning of the doctrine, teaching, theme, topic, word, picture or number that needs to be considered as a primary witness whenever the doctrine, teaching, theme, topic or word, picture or number, subsequently occurs in the Scripture.

### 13. Progressive Clarity:

This is the principle that God reveals things in a manner that adds revelation progressively to any given truth. God’s word is always moving from glory to increasing glory. God’s final words bring clarity and significance to God’s first mention of a word or truth.

### 14. Agreement:

This is the principle that God can be relied upon to always be truthful and faithful.

This is our guaranteed promise that God has put nothing in His revealed word that is contradictory. This does not mean that sinful men will not discover what appear to be contradictions as a result of their own sinful nature and spiritual blindness.

Apparent contradiction in the Scripture are sign posts that beckon us to stop and search for the solution to the question with confidence that the resolution of the matter will confirm the reader’s confidence in the Word of God.

The promise is that, when rightly understood, God’s revelation is trustworthy and without error or internal contradiction.

### 15. Plain Speaking:

This is the principle that God says what He means and means what He says.

We need to stipulate that, while there are clear allegories in Scripture, it is not up to man to decide what is allegory, hyperbole, metaphor, poetry, etc.

God’s Word makes it plain when what we’re reading is allegorical, metaphor, parable, etc., otherwise it is by default to be taken as literal.

### 16. Gap Principle:

God, for reasons known to Him alone, ignores certain periods of time, periods in His revelation found in the Old Testament.

### 17. Three Dispensations of Salvation:

Past - Justification Present - Sanctification Future - Glorification 17.

**Repetition:** This is the principle that alerts us that when God's word repeats some truth or subject, it is usually an indication that you may find an important addition or insight not revealed earlier.

### 18. Numeric Principle:

This is the principle that God uses numbers for a purpose that can be discovered by searching the Scriptures to discover how those numbers are used in the Scriptures alone.

God often uses numbers to reveal a time sequence that has been ordained in order to accomplish a specific purpose. This includes the numbers disclosed in the plain text. This also includes numbers as they arrange themselves supernaturally in the very architecture of the text.

One of the ways that God

displays the unique authenticity of the Scriptures is through the supernatural use of numbers in the very architecture of the Scriptures.

The Hebrew language is, and has been from the beginning, a pictographic and a numeric language. This only adds and never subtracts from Hebrew's primary usage as a conventional language.

Each of the 22 letters in the Hebrew language are also pictures and numbers.

God ordained that all three of the revelatory languages contained in the Hebrew be explored in order to discover the truth. God has revealed pictures and numbers in the primary conventional text as a proof against anyone who would discount the use of pictures and numbers embedded into each of the Hebrew letters that also express themselves as the Word of Truth.

The Number Principle is subject to the Christo-Centric Principle and the Context Principle.

The pictures and numbers found in Scripture are always witnesses to truth that has already

been revealed in the primary conventional Hebrew.

The pictures and numbers amplify and magnify the Christ-centered themes revealed in the primary conventional Hebrew language.

### 19. Pictures:

This is the principle that God has embedded in His Word "pictures" that are meant to illustrate, magnify and amplify truth.

These pictures can take many forms.

This includes illustrations by allegory, parable, metaphor, poetry, shadows and types, etc.

God has also designed the pictures that have been from the very beginning placed under each letter of the 22 letters in the Hebrew language to bear witness to the theme of the primary conventional Hebrew.

Hebrew letters have been anchored by a divine illustrative and graphic method that was Divinely ordained in order to both preserve and magnify God's word.

This principle can be easily

abused if it is not subordinate to two other principles that have already been mentioned.

The Pictures Principle is subject to the Christo-Centric Principle and the Context Principle.

The pictures and numbers found in Scripture are always witnesses to truths that have already been revealed in the primary conventional Hebrew. The pictures and numbers only amplify and magnify the Christ-centered themes revealed in the primary conventional Hebrew language.

## INTRODUCTION AND TOOLS



# Introduction and Tools to 3D Hebrew

**I**s there a mystery hiding in plain sight just underneath the 22 letters contained in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt? Has the Creator of the universe left a watermark for us to discover as we decipher the pictograms that each ancient Hebrew letter represents? Are there numeric codes that authenticate the ancient redemptive revelations that can be found in the Torah?

Is there a hidden hand at work creating a sublime architecture that reveals the redemptive plan that God has for mankind? Are

the puzzle pieces visible in plain sight just waiting to be assembled and understood? If so, what will they reveal?

All this and more will come to light as you read this book.

As I began my Hebrew word study, it suddenly dawned on me there was a puzzle just waiting to be assembled. There was something about the Hebrew letters that intrigued me. I began to search out the ancient roots of the Hebrew language. It was only then that I realized a mystery, which had been overlooked for millenia



by Bible scholars, was staring me in the face.

Upon further investigation, I discovered an important element of the Hebrew letters had been ignored. As I continued studying the subject, I discovered this element was the very foundation of the Hebrew language.

What I found was not added to the Hebrew language but was there from the beginning; it was the very essence of the Hebrew words as originally given to Moses. The mystery was not hidden deep in the text and only available to the most learned and astute, but instead, it was embedded in each letter and visible in plain sight.

### *Silver, Rubies & Diamonds*

Just beneath the text of the refined silver, which we will call the primary conventional Hebrew Scriptures, are layers of rubies and diamonds just laying there for the taking. They are so easy to reach that even a child can pick them up and press them to his heart. And that is

exactly what this child has done.

It did not take me long to come to the conclusion that within the structure of each letter of the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt, there is a uniquely purposeful design which is meant to illuminate our understanding of truth from an other-worldly vantage point. What I detected was a divinely encoded message system that previewed the portrait of redemption from the eternal perspective. It is my belief that its Divine Author carefully placed this illumination in the revelation of the ancient prophetic texts.

One of the important and significant ways that God has chosen to reveal Himself is through the meditation of the precise words contained in Scriptures. And finally, in a sublime and heroic work of self-disclosure, God has clothed His very words with flesh and introduced Himself as the Living Word to a fallen world.

Could it be that the ancient prophetic Hebrew Scriptures contain a message so important that the Author embedded His message not only into the words, but

also into the very letters that compose the Hebrew words?

### *Reviewing The Foundational Principles The Key to Understanding the 3D Mystery*

The Living Word In 3D examines a code that was embedded in Semitic writing from its very beginning.

Did you know that the Hebrew language has three overlapping layers of communication, which make it unique among all other languages? Chinese has two layers: conventional usage and pictographic. Greek has two layers: conventional and numeric.

Only Hebrew has, and always has had, all three-communication layers. The following summarizes it succinctly:

1. Primary conventional - common meaning
2. Pictographic
3. Numeric

The Hebrew language combines these three layers to create a unified message of revelation.

Each layer of communication

contains either confirmation of the primary conventional Hebrew meaning or in many cases it shines a light on a larger underlying truth that God wants repeated and magnified.

The key to understanding each layer of meaning in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt is to explore all three layers. This exploration of the three layers needs to be done in a way that pays special attention to the contextual boundaries of each word in the conventional text. It is also important to carefully try to understand the clear historical meaning of the surrounding conventional text. And finally, it is very important to keep the primary message of the conventional text in focus. We always seek to understand what God has clearly revealed.

Those who have previewed parts of this work prior to publication have all reported the same thing. It has deepened their faith and increased their love for both the Savior and His amazing Word.

This is the fruit we seek, not secret knowledge. In this book we will attempt to uncover what has been hidden in plain sight.

We are not uncovering new secret doctrine or unknown truths. On the contrary, everything we have discovered stands as an additional testimony and witness to the truth that has already been revealed in the plain primary conventional text of Scripture. Everything we have discovered confirms the words of Jesus the Christ as reported in the Gospel of John.

**John 5:39**

*Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.*

Those who read the *The Living Word In 3D* series will discover the amazing Messianic truths revealed in the ancient prophetic text.

**Matthew 11:25-26**

*At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.*

The Hebrew three-layered communication structure stands alone as a self-authenticating and self-identifying message.

The code integrates pictographic and numeric meanings found in the primary conventional Hebrew letters. Can the purpose of this tri-layered structure and architecture be deduced?

Could it be the Almighty's signet ring stamped both upon and within His written testimony?

At the appointed time, as revealed precisely in the revelation, the Word exhibited itself supernaturally and became flesh, creating a seamless connection between the expression of words and the emergence of the Word into human flesh.

He became visible and He dwelt among us. He also became identifiable as to His unique nature and mission.

Did God create this code in order that the sincere seeker might have no doubt about the otherworldly source and supreme authority of His unique revelation to mankind? The truth will set you free!

## ***The Tools For The Study Of Scripture***

Let's begin by considering the words of the prophet Jeremiah as recorded in the ancient prophetic text.

**Jeremiah 9:23-24**

*...Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me....*

The methods of inquiry I used in this book are simple and easily replicated. I have tried to keep my investigation within the boundaries of young adults' abilities. You will not find any complicated math formulas or esoteric methods employed in the writing of this book. I have tried to keep everything that is revealed uncomplicated. That is not to say it will always be easy to understand. My promise to the reader is that despite some of the difficulties inherent in the translation of a foreign language, it will be well worth the effort.

My hope is that you will begin to search the Scriptures for yourself and discover the amazing architecture God had masterfully embedded in the very letters and numbers in His Word.

At the time the Scriptures were first written, a Hebrew child who had learned to read could understand it with ease. The Hebrew child might not have understood what it all meant, however, since the unfolding mystery of God's redemptive plan was just that, a future mystery.

## ***The Method: From Pictures And Numbers To Concepts***

The following is a brief outline of the data used and the methods employed to extract the hidden messages in both the pictographic and numeric letters of the ancient Hebrew Scriptures.

I have decided to present this information in bullet points followed by a couple of tables. With this information under your belt the rest of this book should unfold with relative ease.

1. The ancient Hebrew Scriptures were given by God to Moses and the prophets, letter by letter.
2. Each of the ancient Hebrew letters was originally a picture drawn as a logogram or ideogram in a form familiar to the Hebrews at the time. For example the first letter, aleph, was a symbol representing an ox.
3. Each of the ancient Hebrew letters was also a number that had a meaning based on how it was used in Scripture. It was an enclosed system – the numbers had a meaning based on how they were used in the Scriptures alone and relied on no other source of information.
4. The meanings of the pictures and the numbers are connected with both the word that is being expressed and the context of that word in a sentence.
5. The picture connected with each letter anchors the meaning of the word into something that is tangible. This insures that the meaning will not change with the passage of time.

6. The same holds true for the numbers. This is why the Hebrew text found in the Dead Sea scrolls that are thousands of years old can be read today by anyone who knows the Hebrew language.

### ***God Has Anchored The Meaning of Hebrew Words In Pictures***

This serves many purposes, one of which is to keep the meaning of words from drifting, as they do in all other languages. Could you read an English document only 500 years old? I think not!

The tables on the following pages are presented so you have some context for understanding the pictographic and numeric meaning hidden in plain sight in the ancient Hebrew text.

### ***The Mystery Of The Hebrew Language***

One of the most difficult hurdles Western readers will face is the transposition of words that have been translated from He-

brew to English. For example, the first words in Genesis 1:1 literally read as follows in Hebrew:

*In beginning He created Elohim the Heavens...*

Think about that for a minute. Did “He” create “God?” Is Elohim “the Heavens?” NO!

Most of us understand that Hebrew is written and read from right to left. Did you know that Hebrew is written with no spaces between the letters or words, no periods, no clearly marked paragraphs? Are you aware of the fact that Hebrew has no past, present or future tense?

All of the above is only slightly challenging compared to the real difficulty that the Western mind has when it encounters Hebrew.

The hardest mental hurdle for Westerners to get over is the sentence structure of the Hebrew language.

If you have ever read a Hebrew Interlinear then you understand the difficulty in translating Hebrew to English. The direct literal translation of Hebrew to English seems at first to be clumsy, confusing and perplexing. Our minds

stumble as we juggle the words so they make sense to us.

There is a mystery in the perceived perplexity of the Hebrew language that I am going to reveal.

The Greek/Western language is a ‘noun-first’ language. This is a reflection of our Western mind set. Hebrew is a ‘verb-first’ language. This is a reflection of God’s mind.

The theological implications of this are enormous. I would encourage you to take the time to give it some thought. It would require a very large book to explore all the implications of the unique Hebrew language.

A few of the technical riddles of the language are solved when you understand that in order to make Hebrew comprehensible for the English mind, the verb and the noun need to be transposed. From a Western perspective the confusion clears up when the verb and the noun are transposed.

A larger mystery looms. Why did God express Himself in a way that seems backwards to our Western mind? Time does not permit me to answer this question fully.

I will leave you with one nugget upon which to meditate.

### ***Why Is The Hebrew Verb First?***

Why does God emphasize the verb instead of the noun? The answer is breathtaking. Let me make this answer personal for you.

God is more interested in what you are becoming (verb) rather than what you are now (noun).

Once you understand this you have arrived at one of the small mysteries that will help you understand the mind of God.

Obviously none of us can plumb the depths of God's mind, but that should not keep us from wanting to know His mind based on what He has purposely revealed about Himself.

### ***An Ancient Writing System***

The ancient Paleo-Hebrew picture characters, or pictograms, in column three in the guide table printed on the following page have evolved into the Modern Hebrew

script pictured in column one.

This table shows the three languages contained in the ancient Hebrew Scriptures – the primary conventional usage, the pictographic meaning, and the numeric meaning.

Three is the number of Divine perfection and the number of the Holy Spirit. It is not an accident that God has three layers of revelation within His Word.

### ***Each Hebrew Letter Is Also A Number***

Hebrew numbers have a meaning anchored in how they are used in Scripture. Numbers that seemed to only hint at a meaning become clearer and crisper as the ancient prophetic text unfolded in time.

Our vantage point, based on the unfolding of the prophetic word combined with the historical record, gives us a perspective that the ancients could only dream about.

The unfolding revelation has now unfolded! We have a vantage point that is unparalleled in all human history.

Our generation is fully aware of the historical figure, Jesus the Christ. Looking back in time and viewing the ancient prophetic harbingers that foretold the coming of Messiah gives us a unique and unparalleled vantage point.

We can see how these prophecies have been fulfilled by the life of Christ. This in itself is an authenticating prophetic sign that should not be ignored.

In addition, our generation is seeing the very signs that Yeshua (Jesus) predicted would manifest in the final generation. The final prophecies are upon us for anyone with eyes to see.

The seals of Daniel's scroll are finally being unsealed, and the overflowing of knowledge that Daniel predicted would precede the end of days. The unprecedented overflowing of knowledge is one of the emblematic motifs of our plugged in and wireless computer generation.

### ***What Do The Hebrew Numbers Mean?***

The Hebrew numbers have a meaning based on how they are

used in the specific Scriptures in which they are found. We have provided a few examples of this in the book in order to give the reader confidence that the number chart on the next page is a reliable resource.

Some of the Hebrew numbers had a meaning based on how they were used in the building of the temple.

Christians understand that the temple was a shadow and type of Jesus the Christ.

Christians who show an interest in understanding the significance of numbers in the Bible should own the book *Number in Scripture, Its Supernatural Design and Spiritual Significance* by E.W. Bullinger, or *Biblical Mathematics* written by Ed F. Vallowe.

If you do not have these resource books in your library, I suggest you consider adding them.

THE HEBREW ALEPH-BEYT ...

... AND ITS MANY MEANINGS

Letter & Number	Name and pronunciation	Ancient pictogram (left) and its symbol	Meanings associated with the pictogram
 1	<b>Aleph</b> <i>aw'-lef</i>	  ox, bull	Strong leader, strength, leading, the first, aloof or separate, gentle, the beginning, the head of the family, God the Father
 2	<b>Beyt</b> <i>bayth</i>	  tent, house	House, tent, son, family, dwelling place, the physical tent/body, inside, within, first letter in the Torah that identifies the Son of God
 3	<b>Gimel</b> <i>ghee'-mel</i>	  camel	To lift up, lifted up with pride, to lift up the name of the Lord, benefit, bounty, reward, to toil, exaltation
 4	<b>Dalet</b> <i>daw'-let</i>	  door	Doorway, gate, place of decision, entrance to life or death, moving into something, moving out of something, to open up, a place where change can take place

Number value of letter	Meanings associated with the number value
1	Deity, unity, sufficiency, independence, first, indivisible, <b>God the Father</b>
2	Difference, good or evil, division, Living Word, second, second person of the Godhead, to come alongside to hinder, to come alongside for help, <b>God the Son</b>
3	Divine perfection, completeness, three attributes of God: omniscience - omnipresence - omnipotence, solid, substantial, the entirety, third commandment, lifting up the name of God, <b>God the Holy Spirit</b>
4	God's creative works, the world, four elements, four regions of Earth, four seasons, four divisions of day, four in contrast to seven, Earth (4) vs. Heaven (7), the fourth thing, first number that can be divided, material world that had a beginning, <b>creation</b>

Letter & Number	Name and pronunciation	Ancient pictogram (left) and its symbol	Meanings associated with the pictogram
ה 5	<b>Hey</b> hay	  behold	Pay attention to what follows, to reveal, to unfold, to look upon, Holy Spirit as the revelator
ו 6	<b>Vav</b> vawv	  iron nail, wooden hook	Add, to secure, to join together, to make secure, to bind together, to create a connection between two things that are separated from each other, wooden hook, wooden peg, to hold up
ז 7	<b>Zayin</b> zah'-yin	  weapon	To cut off, cut, to pierce, to prune, harvest, ax, sword, weapon
ח 8	<b>Chet</b> khayth	  fence, inner room	Private, to separate, to protect, place of protection, to be cut off, grace, favor, a place of refuge, a protected garden, quiet place, to be silent and still in security, fence, sanctuary, inner room
ט 9	<b>Tet</b> tayt	  snake, surround	To surround, twist, entwine, encircle, ensnare, entrap, to spin, rolled together, snake
י 10	<b>Yood</b> yode	  hand	To work, a mighty deed, a deed accomplished, to make, arm and hand accomplishing a purpose, divine deed, hand

Number value of letter	Meanings associated with the number value
5	Unmerited favor, God's goodness, Pentateuch, divine strength, the fifth, what follows creation, <b>grace</b>
6	Enmity with God, weakness of Man, manifestation of sin, evils of Satan, falling short, preservation, imperfection, labor, sorrow, number of Man, secular completeness, the sixth, <b>Man's world</b>
7	Completeness, resurrection, to be full, to be satisfied, good, perfect, the seventh day, millennial reign of Christ, eternal Sabbath and everlasting perfection, God the Father's perfection, inspiration of Holy Spirit, <b>spiritual perfection</b>
8	Eternity, new creation, first in new series, new birth, super abundance, follows seven and is the first in a new series, <b>new beginning</b>
9	Wrath, ensnared, entrapped, judgment of Man, (3x3) divine perfection magnified, fruits of the spirit, divine completeness, conclusion of a matter, last of the digits, <b>summation of Man's works</b>
10	Perfection of divine order, completeness of order, testimony, the law, Ten Commandments, responsibility, divinely ordered events, <b>ordinal perfection</b>

Letter & Number	Name and pronunciation	Ancient pictogram (left) and its symbol	Meanings associated with the pictogram
כ/ך 11	<b>Kaf</b> caf	 palm	To cover, to open, to allow, atonement, palm
ל 12	<b>Lamed</b> law'-med	 staff	Control, to shepherd, to have authority, to urge forward, the tongue, the voice of authority, staff
מ/ם 13	<b>Mem</b> mame	 water	Liquid, mighty waters like the ocean, massive as the waves of the sea, chaotic and destructive like a tsunami, water coming down like a stream, rain water that makes the desert bloom, the Word of God that brings life, living water, waters
נ/ן 14	<b>Noon</b> noon	 fish	Activity, life, fish
ס 15	<b>Samech</b> saw'-mek	 prop	To support, twist slowly, to turn, to assist, prop
ע 16	<b>Ayin</b> ah'-yin	 eye	To see, to know, to experience, eye

Number value of letter	Meanings associated with the number value
20	(10x2) concentrated meaning of ordinal perfection, expectancy, <b>redemption</b>
30	Blood of Christ, dedication, (3x10) magnified perfection of divine order marking the right moment, <b>blood sacrifice</b>
40	Trials, probation, chastisement but not judgment, action of grace resulting in revival, magnified renewal, (5x8) an extended period of rule or dominion, grace multiplied by renewal, <b>probationary period that results in renewal</b>
50	Holy Spirit, Pentecost, deliverance followed by rest, grace multiplied, <b>jubilee</b>
60	<b>Pride</b>
70	Punishment and restoration of Israel, universality, the seventy nations representing the nations of the world, <b>perfect spiritual order carried out with all spiritual power and significance</b>

Letter & Number	Name and pronunciation	Ancient pictogram (left) and its symbol	Meanings associated with the pictogram
פ/ף 17	<b>Pey</b> <i>pay</i>	 mouth	To speak, a word, to open, mouth
ץ/צ 18	<b>Tsade</b> <i>tsaw-day'</i>	 fishhook	To catch, to be caught, a harvest, to pull forward, unable to escape, trouble, to strongly desire, just or righteous, to need, fishhook
ק 19	<b>Qoof</b> <i>cofe</i>	 back of the head	Behind, the last, the least, back of the head
ר 20	<b>Reysh</b> <i>raysh</i>	 head	A person, the head, the highest, the sum, the supreme, the first, the most important, the top, master, leader, prince, head
ש/ש 21	<b>Seen</b> <i>sin shyn</i>	 teeth	To consume, to destroy, sharp, to press, the one letter that God used to identify Himself, God's signature, letter that stands for God Almighty, teeth
ת 22	<b>Tav</b> <i>tawv</i>	 sign	To seal, to covenant, a sign, crossed wooden sticks, cross

Number value of letter	Meanings associated with the number value
80	(10x8) magnified ordinal perfection resulting in eternity, <b>new beginning and new birth</b>
90	Signifies the conclusion of a matter that will be followed by judgment, same meaning as the number nine magnified by the multiplier ten, <b>combination of ordinal perfection and judgment at the conclusion of a series</b>
100	God's election of grace, children of the promise, <b>promise</b>
200	Inadequacy of the temporal, inadequate, the insufficiency of Man, insufficiency, deficient, the ineffective ransom, lacking what is necessary or required, inability to accomplish a purpose, (10x20) adequacy of the eternal, the complete sufficiency of God, redemption of body and soul, multiplied by ordinal perfection accomplished by the Son of God, sufficient to accomplish a purpose, ransom that is both efficient and sufficient to reclaim what was lost, to accomplish redemption, <b>insufficiency of man, sufficiency of God</b>
300	A divinely appointed period of time, number connected to the "children of promise," election, supernatural victory over enemies including death, number connected with the death, burial and resurrection of Messiah, <b>signifies final blood sacrifice made by the perfect Lamb of God</b>
400	The last, the end, period of testing, period of probation to accomplish a divine purpose, Jubilee (50) multiplied by new birth or eternity (8), <b>a divinely ordained period of time that will bring about deliverance and renewal</b>



Number	Hebrew number	Number value
1	א	Unity, sufficiency, independence, the first, the beginning, indivisible, <b>deity</b>
2	ב	Difference, good or evil, division, Living Word, second, to come alongside for help, to come alongside to hinder, second person of the Godhead, <b>God the Son</b>
3	ג	Divine perfection, completeness, three attributes of God – omniscience, omnipresence, omnipotence, solid, substantial, the entirety, Third Commandment, lifting up the name of God, <b>God the Holy Spirit</b>
4	ד	God's creative works, the world, four elements, four regions of Earth, four seasons, four divisions of day, four in contrast to seven – Earth (4) vs. Heaven (7), the fourth thing, first number that can be divided, material world that had a beginning, <b>creation</b>
5	ה	Unmerited favor, God's goodness, Pentateuch, divine strength, the fifth, what follows creation, <b>grace</b>
6	ו	Enmity with God, weakness of Man, imperfection, manifestation of sin, evils of Satan, falling short, preservation, labor, sorrow, the sixth, number of Man, secular completeness, <b>Man's world</b>
7	ז	Completeness, resurrection, to be full, to be satisfied, good, perfect, the seventh day, millennial reign of Christ, eternal Sabbath and everlasting perfection, God the Father's perfection, inspiration of Holy Spirit, <b>spiritual perfection</b>
8	ח	Eternity, new creation, first in new series, new birth, super abundance, follows seven and is the first in a new series, <b>new beginning</b>
9	ט	Wrath, ensnared, entrapped, judgment of Man, summation of Man's works, (3x3) divine perfection magnified, fruit of the Spirit, divine completeness, conclusion of a matter, last of the digits, <b>summation of Man's works</b>
10	י	Perfection of divine order, completeness of order, testimony, the law, Ten Commandments, responsibility, divinely ordered events, <b>ordinal perfection</b>

11	יא	Judgment, disorder, deliberate manifestation of chaos and disorganization, imperfection, the subversion of an order designed to bring about confusion, <b>consequences of deliberate rebellion against God's authority</b>
12	יב	The establishment of a perfect order which can only come about as a result of divine intervention and can only be maintained by divine governance and supervision, <b>governmental perfection</b>
13	יג	Apostasy, depravity and rebellion, ill omen, corruption, defection, revolution, <b>depravity</b>
14	יד	Deliverance, salvation, (2x7) <b>double perfection</b>
15	יה	(3x5) grace, brought about by the energy of divine grace and associated with perfect timing or a perfect time, (8+7) resurrection being a special mark of the energy of divine grace issuing in glory, <b>rest</b>
16	יו	<b>Love</b>
17	יז	Seventh number in a series – 1,3,5,7,11,13,17, union of spiritual perfection plus ordinal perfection, perfection of spiritual order, <b>victory</b>
18	יח	<b>Bondage</b>
19	יט	(10+9) perfection of divine order connected with judgment, <b>faith</b>
20	כ	(2x10) concentrated meaning of ordinal perfection, expectancy, <b>redemption</b>
21	כא	Exceeding sinfulness of sin, three sevens, <b>ultimate spiritual perfection</b>
22	כב	Number of letters in Hebrew Aleph-Beyt so 22 can have the idea of the complete word, <b>light</b>
23	כג	<b>Death</b>
24	כד	(12x2) concentrated meaning perfection of government, <b>the priesthood</b>

25	כה	Repentance, intercession, <b>the forgiveness of sins</b>
26	כו	Total letter count for YHVH is 26, <b>the Gospel of Christ</b>
27	כז	Preaching of the Gospel, cube of 3, <b>divine perfection connected with judgment</b>
28	כח	(4x7) creation and spiritual perfection, <b>eternal life</b>
29	כט	Departure, going away
30	ל	Blood of Christ, dedication, 3x10 magnified perfection of divine order marking the right moment, <b>blood sacrifice</b>
31	לא	Number of deity, 1+30=31 aleph (1) lamed (12-30), <b>offspring</b>
32	לב	<b>Covenant</b>
33	לג	<b>Promise</b>
34	לד	<b>Naming of a son</b>
35	לה	<b>Hope</b>
36	לו	<b>Enemy</b>
37	לז	<b>The word of our Father</b>
38	לח	<b>Slavery</b>
39	לט	<b>Disease</b>
40	מ	Trials, probation, chastisement but not judgment, grace resulting in revival and renewal, (5x8) an extended period of rule or dominion, grace multiplied by renewal, <b>probationary period that results in renewal</b>
42	מב	Israel's oppression, first Advent, (42 months 30x42=1260) Antichrist, (6x7) connection between Christ and Antichrist, <b>between Man and Spirit of God</b>

44	מד	Judgment of the world, (4x11 = 44) <b>creation multiplies its corruption and sinfulness to the overflowing of the cup</b>
45	מה	Preservation, <b>judgment followed by grace</b>
50	נ	Holy Spirit, Pentecost, deliverance followed by rest, grace multiplied, <b>Jubilee</b>
51	נא	<b>Divine revelation</b>
60	ס	<b>Pride</b>
65	סה	<b>Apostasy and judgment (Ephraim)</b>
66	סז	<b>Idol worship</b>
70	ע	Punishment and restoration of Israel, universality, the seventy nations representing the nations of the world, <b>perfect spiritual order carried out with all spiritual power and significance</b>
80	פ	(8x10) magnified ordinal perfection resulting in eternity, eternity, new beginning, <b>new birth</b>
90	צ	Conclusion of a matter that will be followed by judgment, same meaning as the number nine magnified, combination of ordinal perfection and judgment, <b>the conclusion of a series</b>
100	ק	Gods' election of grace, children of the promise, <b>promise</b>
200	ר	Inadequacy of the temporal, inadequate, deficient, the insufficiency of Man, insufficiency, ineffective, lacking what is necessary or required, inability to accomplish a purpose
		(10x20) adequacy of the eternal, the complete sufficiency of God, redemption of body and soul multiplied by ordinal perfection accomplished by the Son of God, sufficient to accomplish a purpose, ransom that is both efficient and sufficient to reclaim what was lost, to accomplish redemption, <b>insufficiency of Man, sufficiency of God</b>

300	ש	A divinely appointed period of time, election number connected to the “children of promise,” supernatural victory over enemies including death, number connected with the death and burial and resurrection of Messiah, <b>signifies final blood sacrifice made by the perfect Lamb of God</b>
400	ת	The last, the end, period of testing period of probation in order to accomplish a divine purpose, Jubilee (50) multiplied by new birth or eternity (8), <b>a divinely ordained period of time that will bring about deliverance and renewal</b>
600	תר	<b>Warfare</b>
666	תרסו	The number of the beast Antichrist, the perfection of imperfection, culmination of human pride, independence from God, <b>opposition to His Christ</b>
700	תש	<b>Perfect period of rest brought about at exactly the right time by the sovereign ordinances of God</b>
777	תשעז	<b>The trinity of sevens signifies spiritual perfection multiplied in both power and completeness resulting in a rest found only in Yeshua Ha-Mashiach</b>
888	תתפח	The trinity of eights summed up in the first resurrection of the saints, <b>the tree of life and the new beginning brought about by the divine work of the Holy Spirit</b>
1000	תתר	Divine completeness and Father’s glory

## WHAT’S IT ALL ABOUT?

At the appointed time, as revealed precisely in the ancient prophetic text itself, the Word, being expressed through the Divine revelation word matrix we call the Old Testament, exhibited itself supernaturally and became flesh.

This miraculous event created a seamless connection between the expression of words and the emergence of the Word that was incarnated into human flesh.

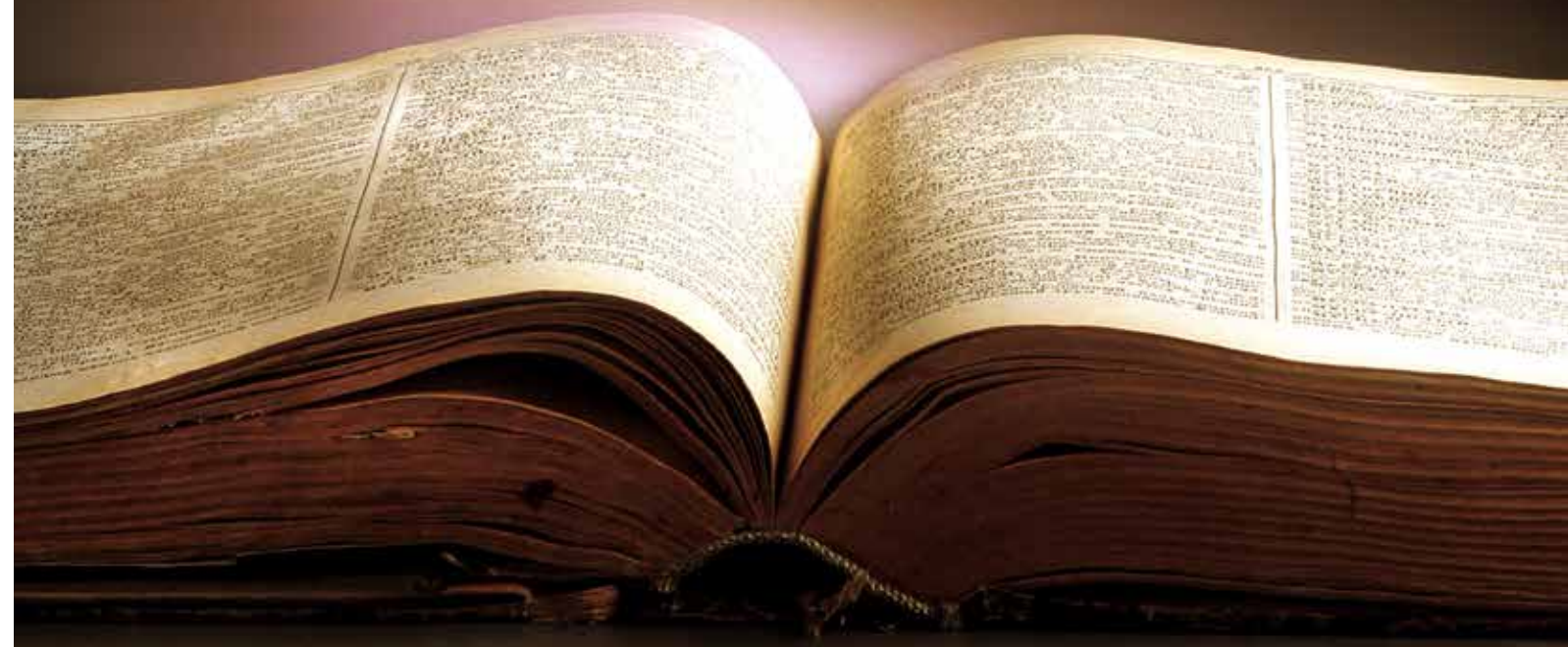
He became visible and He dwelt among us. He also became identifiable to us. We were privileged to witness through the infallible testimony of His revelation both His unique nature and mission.

He invites you to put your full faith and confidence in Him as your Savior and your Lord. He came to seek and to save lost sinners. Those who put their faith in Him are then enabled supernaturally by His Spirit to be born again.

You are invited to join me on a journey that is designed to elicit wonder as we explore the ancient prophetic text.

### **Jeremiah 9:23-24**

*...Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me....*



## CHAPTER 1



# Introduction

**I**t happened so quickly he could hardly catch his breath. In an instant it was over!

The succulent juice from the fruit dripped off his chin and landed on the ground with a chilling clap.

The light that had just moments before brightened his soul, dimmed and finally vanished.

No longer clothed with luminous light, he glanced down with shock.

His very first thoughts of unworthiness were so gripping that he fell to his knees and covered

his eyes.

What was this overwhelming, crushing conviction he suddenly felt.

Shame had entered the garden?

He cringed holding himself tightly, bowed with the stabbing spasm in his chest and stomach.

Pain had entered the garden.

He slowly opened his eyes with his jaw clinched hoping the nightmare would pass.

It did not.

The heart of Adam was in one

terrible instant broken. This left a chasm so deep that it severed the bonds of love and fellowship between himself and his Creator, Elohim.

Sin had invaded the Garden of Eden.

It was a day Adam would never forget.

It is a terrible day that seems to be lost in time.

This is a fictionalized version of the very real events that sent mankind headlong into a world of thistles, thorns, toil and sorrow.

The sad day that sin and rebellion ended the promise of Eden.

None of our calendars memorialize the most horrific tragic day in the history of mankind. It is a day unequaled in importance without even a mention in the history books or almanacs.

It is the day when Paradise was banished from everything but the imagination of man.

It is the most horrific day to ever pass through time.

It should be at the very top of the list that chronicles catastrophes. Sadly it is not!

It is the lost day.

### *The date that Adam sinned*

Is knowing the day of the week and the very moment the tragic consequences of sin swept like a tidal wave over the earth out of reach?

Some suggest that we are not meant to know the exact moment.

Can we discover the season?

Can we pinpoint the year?

Though many have speculated about this question, the mystery still remains unsolved.

It is much more than curiosity that propels this inquiry into the year that Adam was expelled from the Garden of Eden.

Could it be that correctly calculating the year that Adam sinned would provide the one missing puzzle piece needed to discover the seasons of man that mark both the beginning and the end?

When did the floodgates of sin and hell burst forth into the domain of mankind carrying Adam and all his descendants away in a tsunami of spiritual and physical death and destruction?

When will it all come to an end?

Where one forbidden tree stood alone and solitary forests of saplings now abound. These groves all bear the same poisonous and corrupt fruit of lies, lust and lunacy.

In a word, the bad fruit that always springs up from sedition and rebellion is the “fruit de-jour”.

There is no question that Adam’s sin marked a new and sad beginning for both himself and all his descendants, including each one of us.

Again we ask, when did all of this happen?

How long were Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden before they were evicted?

When was the doorway that led back into the Garden of Eden slammed shut and guarded by fiery swords and celestial gatekeepers?

Is it just curiosity, an unwarranted probing into things just outside the bounds of what is knowable?

I believe that the answer to this question is no!

### *Adam Died!*

Adam was told that if he ignored God’s instruction and ate of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil, that *in that day* he would die.

Adam disobeyed and died 930 years later.

What are we missing?

Did God change His mind and decide to add 327,620 days to the life of Adam? (There is a clue in the math)

Is the Bible to be taken literally or are rounding errors that are off by a factor of 327,620% permissible?

### *The Mystery of Time*

The Bible is full of mysteries.

One of the first mysteries we encounter in God’s Word relates to time and how it is reckoned by both God and man.

Clearly God wants us to understand that He created the world in 6 literal, 24 hour days.

God wants us to understand why the world we now live in is not the world Adam and Eve initially inhabited.

The mystery of time was transformed from existential bliss to a harbinger of death and destruction in one single moment from man's perspective.

From God's perspective, the purpose of time was not refashioned. God was using time to test man.

Man failed the test of time.

How long was the test designed originally to last?

The answer is not clear.

The clues we are given only allow us to make an educated guess.

There is no precedent that would allow us to know the answer to this question.

The only clue we have is based on God's revelation as it has unfolded over time. This disclosure allows us to make an educated guess that the period of probation in the Garden of Eden was connected to the number forty.

Was Adam to be tested forty years in the Garden of Eden?

We know that Adam was in the Garden of Eden for less than 100 years.

We know that Adam's life spanned a period of 930 years be-

fore he physically died.

We know that God told Adam that the day he ate the forbidden fruit he would die.

Did Adam die the day he disobeyed and rebelled against his Heavenly Father?

Obviously there is either a rounding error of monumental proportions when it comes to how we measure time or something else is going on.

Could it be that this mystery of time is a secret purposely hidden in the numbers of the creation story?

Perhaps it is a puzzle that has been revealed in order that our way of thinking and calculating time comes in line with God's method of timing the events He has planned for mankind.

If this is true, then the mystery is not there simply to be solved in order to satisfy our curiosity.

Apparently the mystery is meant to stir up questions that once answered will give man true wisdom.

Wisdom that does not come from the forbidden tree, but from the mind of God. A wisdom that

lifts us out of the confusion and chaos of the moments that all seem to connect in ways that have no fruitful purpose.

The key to understanding God's puzzling use of the word "day" in relation to the death of Adam is first mentioned in the Scripture over 4000 years after creation.

Read what Peter the disciple of Yeshua discloses:

### **2 Peter 3:8**

*But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.*

The answer to this puzzle is instructive.

Adam and Eve both died spiritually the day they sinned.

That is usually all the attention this riddle is given.

Has anyone ever thought to consider the obvious point the Lord was making about both spiritual and physical death?

The physical Adam shriveled up and died over a period of time just shy of 1000 years. Adam's life

and death was like a ripened apple stripped from the tree from which it receives its life. The Adam that survived the day of disobedience withered and shriveled away slowly over centuries of time.

Was there another Adam?

Which Adam instantly died when sin entered his heart?

Was it the essence of Adam that was attached to God, like grapes are attached to the grapevine that died in one instant while the Adam that remained was left to slowly return to the dust from which he was created?

Is that the "detachment" that God calls death?

We all glibly solve the riddle with the answer that seems to satisfy our curiosity but never fully grasp the rough edges of the truth that is staring us in the face.

Adam spiritually died the very moment and in the day that he sinned.

The physical Adam retains his life for 930 years, almost 340,000 days.

That is a long time by man's reckoning. We are hopeful to reach three score and ten years, just over

25,000 days.

Why did God allow Adam time to live out his physical life on earth?

God created 24-hour days on a physical earth designed as man's home.

God could have easily taken Adam's physical life the same day his spiritual life was extinguished.

But He didn't for a reason.

### *A Day is a Thousand Years*

God reveals that He reckons days relative to His plans for man in terms of millenniums.

This is the key to understanding the six days of creation concluding with a seventh day of rest.

To be very clear, I am not suggesting that each day of creation was actually 1000 years. That is clearly not what God disclosed in the book of Genesis.

Each day was one twenty-four hour period of time consisting of equal periods of daylight and the absence of it.

The mystery hidden in that daily cycle is rehearsed once a

week.

Have you figured what is being rehearsed?

It should be plain to us, but often we miss it.

God is going to accomplish, in His Time, the restoration of what man has so carelessly abandoned in the time he was given.

And what is it that God is going to restore in His perfect Time?

The answer is astounding, humbling and a complete surprise to anyone that understands what actually happened in the Garden of Eden.

The Creator, YHVH Elohim, is going to restore His loving relationship with man.

The entire revelation of God's Word from Genesis to Revelation is the seed plot that declares just how this reconciliation is going to take place.

And when is all of this going to happen?

The clues are all hidden in plain sight everywhere you look in Genesis.

### *Is the First Clue in the First Week?*

Is there a hidden prophetic harbinger in the cycle that begins with day one and ends every seventh day?

Every week of days is designed to come to a conclusion on the Sabbath or seventh day.

Every time the Jews celebrate Shabbat are they rehearsing a prophecy that ends with seven?

If so, then the question is seven what?

Is the answer revealed by God?

If Adam lived to be 930 years old, then there must be a concept for a day in the mind of God that is at least 930 years long.

The Scriptures give us the answer.

Each day is a prophetic harbinger of a thousand years.

Seven is the number of Divine Completion.

Could there be a prophetic time-line contained in this disclosure? A time-line that puts a border and boundary around man's time of the earth?

### *The Number Seven*

The number seven is embedded in the architecture of the entire Old and New Testament in ways that defy duplication by man or his calculating machines.

A few examples of how God has infused His message with the number seven would be instructive.

This book is going to be focused primarily on the first word in the first book of the Bible.

Let's take a look at the first verse in the first book of the Bible and see if we can spot God's fingerprints.

This research was aided by the exhaustive search into biblical mathematical patterns that are hidden in all the books of the Bible. Ivan Panin, Russian born mathematician, became a Christian as a result of his research into the numerical patterns that are found only in the Bible.

Panin was convinced of the supernatural origin of the Ancient Prophetic text that we call the Old and New Testament, and spent decades focused intensely on the

subject. Before his death in 1942 he wrote a book titled, *The Inspiration of the Scriptures Scientifically Demonstrated*.

The numerical biblical proofs you are about to read are based on my own personal research. Some of that research was prompted as a result of exposure to the genius of Ivan Panin. Some of it is original with me and can be found nowhere else. All of this research has been tested. As a result of my methods of verifying the claims made in books and on the internet, I would like to offer up a “caveat emptor”, a warning.

Much of the information floating around on the internet has been corrupted. Anyone that simply copies and pastes information found on the internet is eventually going to discover that a portion of that material is false. Most of the errors are a result of scrambling up the information or only copying parts of the data. But whatever the cause, the result is that you end up passing along misinformation.

I have tried very hard not to be guilty of that particular error. With that said, I invite you to do your own research to discover if what I am sharing in the book is reliable. I think you will happily discover that it is. Math is my passion, and I always check the math to make

sure it has not been tampered with or corrupted. Much of what is reported to be Panin’s work on the internet is garbage that makes no sense. This unfortunate circumstance has nothing to do with Ivan Panin and is the result of sloppy, careless or malicious handling of his published conclusions.

One of the stealthy tactics of the enemy is to alter information and then pass it along as truth to be copied and pasted by true believers who unwittingly find themselves disseminating falsehoods that are designed to make Christians look like uneducated, gullible idiots.

Is the number seven the mysterious glue that holds the first verse of the Bible together?

Genesis 1:1

English Translation left to right

*In the Beginning God Created the Heavens and the Earth.*

Hebrew Translation (right to left)

Earth	and	Heaven (Aleph Tav)	Elohim	Created	Beginning	
296	407	395	401	86	203	913
90 200 1 5	400 1 6	40 10 40 300 5	400 1	40 10 5 30 1	1 200 2	40 10 300 1 200 2
הָאָרֶץ	וְאֵת	שָׁמַיִם	יְסֻדֹתָא	אֱלֹהִים	יְתַבֵּר	בְּרֵאשִׁית
18 20 1 5	22 1 6	13 10 13 21 5	22 1	13 10 5 12 1	1 20 2	22 10 21 1 20 2
44	29	64	23	41	23	76

Based on the Original Hebrew published in the (WLC) Westminster Leningrad Codex with vowels, Authorized Version. Note to the reader – All the Hebrew Text used throughout this entire book is from the WLC.

Seven

- 7 words in the first verse of the Bible
- 7 x 4 (28) letters in the first verse in the Bible.
- 7 x 2 (14) letters in the first three words in the Bible
- 7 x 2 (14) letters in the final four words found in Genesis 1:1
- Middle “word” (Aleph Tav) + Elohim = 7
- Middle “word” (Aleph Tav) + Heaven = 7

- Place number for Hebrew word “Created” (203) / 29 = 7
- Last two words (and earth) have 7 letters
- The three keywords (God + Heaven + Earth) = 14/2 = 7
- The remaining four words have 14 letters/2 = 7
- Look what happens when you add up the (Numeric Value) of (God + Heaven + Earth)

Note that each Hebrew letter from the very beginning was also a number with a numeric and a place number.



**Earth and Heaven (Aleph Tav) Elohim Created Beginning**

$$296 + 395 + 86 = 777$$

וַאֲתָהָאָרֶץ	אֶת־הַשָּׁמַיִם	בְּרֵאשִׁית בְּרָא אֱלֹהִים
90 200 1 5	40 10 40 300 5	40 10 5 30 1

Look what happens when you add up the number value of the first and last letters of all 7 words in Genesis 1:1

**Earth and Heaven (Aleph Tav) Elohim Created Beginning**

296	407	395	401	86	203	913
90 200 1 5	400 1 6	40 10 40 300 5	400 1	40 10 5 30 1	1 200 2	40 10 300 1 200 2
הָאָרֶץ	יְמוּאֵת	תְּהַשֵּׁם	יָם	רֵאֵאֵלֶּהָ	יְתֵב	בְּרֵאשִׁית

$$90 + 5 + 400 + 6 + 40 + 5 + 400 + 1 + 40 + 1 + 1 + 2 + 400 + 2$$

$$90+5+400+6+40+5+400+1+ 40+1+1+2+400+2 = 1393$$

$$1393/199 = 7$$

There are over 30 examples of how the number 7 is embedded in the fabric of Genesis 1:1.

The statistical possibilities of this happening by chance are about as likely as you winning the lottery 7 times in a row.

The number 7 is not the only

number that God seems to have highlighted in Genesis 1:1.

If you do any independent study of Hebrew letters and numbers you will probably find the following statement:

“The number assigned to the Hebrew letter.”

This is misleading and incorrect. No numbers were “assigned” by man to the Hebrew letters.

The Hebrew letters are also numbers, and have been from the beginning. God created this numbering system and revealed it to man from the very beginning.

To avoid any confusion, you need to understand that there are two numbers for each Hebrew letter.

There are 22 numbers in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt that we call the VALUE Numbers. Those numbers range from 1 (Aleph) to 400 (Tav).

There are 22 numbers in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt that we call

the PLACE Numbers. Those numbers range from 1 (Aleph) to 22 (Tav).

The Value Number is the number that is also a picture that has been scribed as a letter.

The Place Number is the number based on where the letters are positioned in the 22 letter Aleph-Beyt.

The Place Number and the Value Number for the first 10 letter/numbers in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt are exactly the same.

The last 12 letter/numbers in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt are not the same.

Letter	Picture	Place #	Value #	Letter	Picture	Place #	Value #
א	Aleph / OX	1	1	ל	Lamed / Staff	12	30
ב	Beyt / House	2	2	מ ם	Mem / Waters	13	40
ג	Gimel / Camel	3	3	נ ן	Noon / Fish	14	50
ד	Dalet / Door Path	4	4	ס	Samech / Prop	15	60
ה	Hey / Behold	5	5	ע	Ayin / Eye	16	70
ו	Vav / Nail Stake	6	6	פ ף	Pey / Mouth	17	80
ז	Zayin / Axe	7	7	צ ץ	Tsade / Hook	18	90
ח	Chet / Sanctuary	8	8	ק	Qoof / Back of Head	19	100
ט	Tet / Snake	9	9	ר	Reysh / Prince	20	200
י	Yood / Hand	10	10	ש	Sheen / Teeth	21	300
כ ך	Kaf /Palm of Hand	11	20	ת	Tav / Crossed Sticks	22	400

For example, the letter Tav is also the Value Number 400. It also has the Place Number of 22. The reason will become obvious.

Tav is the last letter in the 22 letter/number Aleph-Beyt.

The letter Lamed, for example, is the Value Number 30 and it is also the Place Number 12, the 12<sup>th</sup> letter in the Aleph-Beyt.

It is important to pay attention to what Hebrew Number is being referenced.

In this book, unless otherwise noted, the numbers we will be referencing as Hebrew Numbers are the **Value Numbers**.

Now let's look at one very important **Place Number** found in Genesis 1:1.

### *Are Numbers the Divine Fingerprint of the Creator?*

I am in awe of those that have dedicated their lives to discovering the Signature of God in the numbers in Scripture. I have, however, made one observation that I think will help the reader broaden the lens when looking at

the numbers in Scripture.

It is my firm conviction based on years of my own research that the underlying numbers in Scripture, especially the ubiquitous number 7, is more than just evidence that a Divine personage authored the text.

The numbers also have a meaning that is being communicated mathematically. This often requires more than just one number.

The number seven, for example, is obviously everywhere in the first verse in the Bible. The number seven is also ubiquitous throughout the entire corpus of Scriptures we call the Old and New Testament.

### *Expanding the Number Mystery*

Are other numbers besides the number 7 welcome in Genesis 1:1?

Let me share some of the other amazing numbers that can be found in the first seven words of the Scriptures.

### *The Number 300 and what it means*

If you add up all the Place Numbers in Genesis 1:1, you get a total of 300. Is this just a happy coincidence? It might not mean anything to the casual investigator until you discover the supernatural significance of the amazing number 300.

The significance of the number 300 in connection with all the number sevens cannot be over emphasized. This will become crystal clear as you continue reading this book.

This number is so significant that I have an entire chapter devoted to exploring the meaning based on how the amazing num-

ber 300 is used in the Scriptures. The following is a summary of what the number 300 means.

The full details will be revealed in Chapter 12.

### *300 ו Sheen*

*A Divinely Appointed Period of Time - Election Number Connected to the "Children of Promise" Supernatural Victory Over Enemies Including Death Number connected with The Death, Burial and Resurrection of Messiah. Signifies final Blood Sacrifice Made by the Perfect Lamb of God.*

What happens when you add the number 300 to the number

<i>Earth</i>	<i>and</i>	<i>Heaven (Aleph Tav)</i>	<i>Elohim</i>	<i>Created</i>	<i>Beginning</i>	
הָאָרֶץ	וְאֵת	הַשָּׁמַיִם	אֵת	אֱלֹהִים	בָּרָא	בְּרֵאשִׁית
18 20 1 5	22 1 6	13 10 13 21 5	22 1	13 10 5 12 1	1 20 2	22 10 21 1 20 2
44	29	64	23	41	23	76
<b>44 + 29 + 64 + 23 + 41 + 23 + 76 = 300</b>						

7? If 7 is meant to reveal Divine Completion, what happens when you add the meaning of the number 300 into the mix?

Could it be that looking at the beginning and the end is what God purposed to happen when everything was completed?

### The Numeric Mystery of the Aleph and the Tav

Right in the middle of Genesis 1:1 is the un-translated Aleph and Tav. If you have read *The Living Word in 3-D, Volume One*, you have already discovered the mystery of the Aleph and the Tav.

The Aleph & Tav is the Hebrew equivalent of the Alpha and Omega in Greek.

It is un-translated because it is a mystery.

Nobody really knows why it is there.

Actually there are a lot of us who have figured out that the Aleph & Tav is the signature of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, the Messiah.

The research that went into disclosing this is too lengthy to include in this already very large book, so I invite you to get a copy of *The Living Word in 3-D* and discover this amazing revelation for yourself.

Hebrew Translation (right to left)

Earth	and	Heaven	(Aleph Tav)	Elohim	Created	Beginning
296	407	395	401	86	203	913
90 200 1 5	400 1 6	40 10 40 300 5	400 1	40 10 5 30 1	1 200 2	400 10 300 1 200 2
הארץ	ואת	השמים	את	אלהים	ברא	בראשית
18 20 1 5	22 1 6	13 10 13 21 5	22 1	13 10 5 12 1	1 20 2	22 10 21 1 20 2
44	29	64	23	41	23	76

For the purpose of moving forward with the number miracles found in Genesis 1:1, we will reveal that the Aleph and the Tav are a moniker for Yeshua Ha-Mashiach (Jesus the Christ).

### Is the 7 candlestick Menorah pictured in Genesis 1:1

As I was considering the Genesis 1:1, I experienced a profound moment of inspiration.

What I was looking at suddenly morphed in my mind into the picture of a 7 candlestick Menorah.

I was so personally moved as I meditated on the Aleph and Tav, I wondered if it represented the servant candle in the Menorah. Was I possibly looking at something that was meant to connect my mind to the only symbol that YHVH designed himself, the Menorah?

The middle candle in the Menorah is the “Messianic” candle.

Is Yeshua the Messiah a candle blazing right in the middle of Genesis 1:1?

YHWH commanded Moses to make a Menorah that had one main “stem” and six branches, (Exodus 25:31-40); and commanded it to be placed in the “holy place” of the Tabernacle and the Temple.

*Exodus 25:31 . . . “You shall also make a lampstand of pure gold; the lampstand shall be of hammered work. Its shaft, **its branches**, its bowls, its ornamental knobs, and flowers shall be of one piece” . . .*

**NOTE:** When you add up the shaft, branches, bowls, ornamental knobs and flowers guess how many separate pieces that combine to make one piece there are? Did you guess 70? If you did, then you’re right!

*Exodus 25:32 . . . “And **six branches** shall come out of its sides: three branches of the lampstand out of one side, and three branches of the lampstand out of the other side.”*

Is the Menorah with its **six branches** a perfect picture of YHVH that lights the six candles that represent YHVH's spirit of Wisdom, Understanding, Counsel, Strength, Knowledge and Fear of the Lord?

Is that what the prophet Isaiah had in mind?

*Isaiah 11:2-3*

*The Righteous Reign of the Branch*

*There shall come forth a shoot from the stump of Jesse, and a branch from his roots shall bear fruit.*

*And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the Spirit of wisdom and understanding, the Spirit of counsel and might, the Spirit of knowledge and the fear of the Lord.*

As instructed by YHVH, the middle candle (servant candle), is used to light the other six candles.

Let's see what amazing numerical message we discover when we light the other candles with the Servant Candle.



*If you "light" the Beginning with Messiah, what is revealed?*

Genesis 1:1



## Messiah Beginning

בראשית ברא אלהים את השמים ואת הארץ

$$2 + 6 = 8$$

## 8 ח Chet

Eternity — New Creation — First in new series  
New Birth — Super Abundance — Follows Seven  
And is the first in a new series

A New Beginning is Revealed!

If you light Creation with Messiah what is revealed?

## Earth and Heaven MESSIAH Elohim Created Beginning

בראשית ברא אלהים את השמים ואת הארץ

$$2 + 3 = 5$$

## 5 ה Hey

Unmerited Favor — God's Goodness  
Pentateuch Divine Strength — The Fifth  
What Follows Creation  
Grace is Revealed!

If you "light" Elohim with the Messiah what is revealed?

## Earth and Heaven MESSIAH Elohim Created Beginning

בראשית ברא אלהים את השמים ואת הארץ

$$2 + 5 = 7$$

## זי Zayin

Completeness — Resurrection — To Be Full — To Be Satisfied  
 Good — Perfect — The Seventh Day — Millennial Reign of Christ  
 Eternal Sabbath and Everlasting Perfection  
 God the Father's Perfection — Inspiration of Holy Spirit

Divine Completion is Revealed!

If you "light" Heaven with Messiah what is revealed?

*Earth and Heaven MESSIAH Elohim Created Beginning*

בראשית ברא אלהים את השמים ואת הארץ  
 5 + 2 = 7

## זי Zayin

Completeness — Resurrection — To Be Full — To Be Satisfied  
 Good — Perfect — The Seventh Day — Millennial Reign of Christ  
 Eternal Sabbath and Everlasting Perfection  
 God the Father's Perfection — Inspiration of Holy Spirit

Divine Completion is Revealed!

If you light the connection between Heaven and Earth  
 and Messiah what is Revealed?

*Earth and Heaven MESSIAH Elohim Created Beginning*

בראשית ברא אלהים את השמים ואת הארץ  
 3 + 2 = 5

## הי Hey

Unmerited Favor - God's Goodness  
 Pentateuch Divine Strength — The Fifth  
 What Follows Creation

Grace is Revealed!

If you "light" up the Earth with Messiah what is revealed?

*Earth and Heaven MESSIAH Elohim Created Beginning*

בראשית ברא אלהים את השמים ואת הארץ  
 4 + 2 = 6

## Immanuel is Revealed God with Us

6 5 7 >2< 7 5 8



*Do you See it?*

*Do you see the symmetry in the  
 place numbers as they branch out  
 from Messiah who is symbolized  
 by the servant candle?*

**2**

What does the number 2  
 represent?  
*The Second Person in the Trinity,  
 The Son of God.  
 What is the numeric revelation of  
 the Menorah found in Genesis 1:1?*

# 7

*The Messiah, the servant candle is on a mission that will complete a divinely ordained purpose.*  
**DIVINE COMPLETION.**

# 5

*The Messiah has come to show unmerited favor to mankind...*  
**GRACE.**

# 8

*The Messiah has come that we might have ETERNAL LIFE.*

# 6

*The Messiah has come as the Last Adam to undo the curse brought upon mankind by the first Adam.....Messiah is*  
**IMMANUEL.**

*Summary Translation of 7 place value numbers revealed in the first 7 words in the first book of the Bible. The Menorah Revelation! God has come in the flesh to ac-*

*complish and complete a divine mission that will be offered as a free gift that is both undeserved and unmerited. This Gracious offer is Good News that if received into believing hearts will result in Eternal Life!*

One last Menorah Revelation found in the first 7 words of Genesis.

*What is the summary numeric message contained in the 7 Place Numbers in Genesis 1:1?*

*Do you notice the symmetry*  
 $6 + 5 + 7 + 2 + 7 + 5 + 8 = 40$

# 40

**Mem**  
*Trials – Probation  
 Chastisement but not Judgment  
 Grace Resulting in Revival  
 & Renewal  
 An Extended Period of Rule or Dominion  
 Grace multiplied by Renewal  
 (5 x 8)*  
 Probationary Period  
 that results in  
 Revival and Renewal

## Coloring outside of the lines?

Coloring outside the lines is only a bad thing if God drew the lines.

So what does this all mean?

Clearly the numeric architecture and disclosure of numbers and pictures in the Scriptures is more than just a novel lens designed for looking at the Holy Scripture. It is more than simply a test to determine Divine Authorship.

There is real revelation tucked into the numbers and the pictures that are meant for us to discover and relish. God want to encourage us.

The miracle of the Authorship of the Scripture is only overshadowed by the Revelation of Scripture. Is this a novel idea? God Himself made this fact very clear.

The miracle architecture is a by-product of a divine messaging system. God uses numbers and pictures to color in the details of His revelatory love letter we call the Old and New Testament.

## The Purpose of This Book!

The purpose of this book is much more than just an investigation of the Scriptures in order to see if we might discover the year that Adam sinned and plunged the world into chaos and confusion. It is more than the discovery of the missing start-date in order that we might correctly interpret the most ancient prophetic eschatology known to mankind.

It is a journey into the mind of God.

This is a book that unseals mysteries that have been hidden for thousands of years.

One of those mysteries is the mystery of the end that is revealed in the beginning, literally in the Beginning.

Before we introduce that topic, we need to explore the Scriptures and the events that Scriptures foretold in order that we might discover just exactly how long Adam and Eve were in the Garden of Eden. And while we are on that journey, you will see sights you have never seen before, Lord willing!

## CHAPTER 2



# Biblical Allegory Dies the Day Israel is Reborn!

**I** thought God was DONE with Israel!

I was taught that Israel was a euphemism for the Christian Church.

I was certain that God no longer had any plans for physical Israel.

It took me nearly 50 years to finally break free from the deep programming that tethered my mind to a system that was mercilessly sapping me of spiritual life, joy and the blessed hope!

Twenty years ago I was challenged by a friend to put away ev-

erything but the Bible and search it in order to discover if the Second Coming of Christ was a single event at the end of the age or a two stage event that marked the end of one dispensation and the beginning of another dispensation.

That challenge began a 5-year journey out of the wilderness and into the sunlight of biblical literalism.

Goodbye St. Augustine!  
Goodbye amillennialism!

You're probably wondering what any of this has to do with this book.

## ***Was the Rebirth of Israel in 1948 Prophesied by Ezekiel?***

### **Prophesied by Ezekiel?**

Let me present a simple prophetic discovery found in God's word that confounds anyone that is unwilling to let God reveal literal truth anyway He wants to.

Consider the following biblical prophetic number puzzle that was assembled 40 years after 1948.

1948, of course, is the year that Israel became a nation, again!

Grant Jeffrey's research into this question was first published in his book *Armageddon - Appointment With Destiny in 1988*.

Keep in mind that this is the same Israel that many if not most of the Christian Church believe is no longer relevant to biblical prophecy.

Most of the Christian denominations, especially those in the reformed tradition, teach that God has divorced Israel, and that anything "Israel" has been replaced by the Christian Church.

In other words, God didn't re-

ally lie about His eternal plans for Israel so much as He "swapped-it-out". God replaced all the promises made to Israel and gifted them to the church.

Of course all the curses were conveniently forgotten.

This "replacement" perspective is all based on the Augustinian principles of Biblical Interpretation.

Amazingly to this day, my friends in the reformed faith deny that God has a plan for the nation of Israel. All the promises made in the Old Testament, and there are literally hundreds of them, have been recast as spiritual allegory.

Don't you wish you could reinterpret the legal language that requires you to pay your home mortgage?

Where is Augustine when you really need him?

### ***Not So Fast Augustine!***

Does the Bible forecast Israel's rebirth on May 14, 1948?

If it does, then you would hope that those who believe and teach replacement theology would re-

think their position.

Don't hold your breath.

Consider the following Prophetic Miracle.

## ***Israel's First Captivity and Return***

On the 14<sup>th</sup> day of Nisan, Passover, the Lord made a covenant with Abraham for the Promised Land.

God also prophesied that Abraham's descendants would be in affliction and bondage for precisely 430 years.

### ***Genesis 15:13***

*"And he said unto Abraham, know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them, and they shall afflict them four hundred years."*

This "affliction" began 30 years later with the hatred expressed to Isaac by Ishmael's mocking attitude.

This affliction of Abraham's

seed in Canaan eventually ended in the bondage in Egypt.

This is recorded in Genesis 21:8-10.

On Passover, 430 years later, the captivity ended.

The Apostle Paul confirmed that the captivity lasted precisely 430 years.

### ***(Exodus 12:40-41)***

### ***(Galatians 3:17).***

*"Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years. And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the self-same day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the Lord went out from the land of Egypt."*

## ***Israel's Second Captivity and Return***

When many of the kings of Judah began to rebel against God, numerous people turned to idol worship and pagan gods despite God's warnings through His prophets.



2 Kings 17:6 records:

The 10 northern tribes of Israel were conquered by the Assyrians in 721 BC.

Then Jeremiah prophesied that the Kingdom of Judah would also be removed from the Promised Land for precisely 70 years.

This prophecy unfolded starting in 606 BC.

Why was the Kingdom of Judah removed?

The Kingdom of Judah was removed because of her sins.

### **Jeremiah 25:11**

*“And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years”*

Precisely 70 years later on the first day of Nisan, 536 BC, King Cyrus of Persia released the Jews, just as Jeremiah had prophesied.

Despite the royal permission, only a small remnant of the Jews left Babylon and returned to Israel.

The vast majority never returned, choosing rather to reside in the nation of their captivity.

## **The Third and Worldwide Captivity**

The Bible contains numerous prophecies of a final return of the exiles to the Promised Land in the “last days.”

In light of the precision of the prophecies about the duration of the earlier captivities, it seemed probable that the prophets must have revealed when the Jews would return from their final captivity to establish their nation.

The prophet Ezekiel was given a vision concerning the final return of his people.

### **Ezekiel 4:3-6**

*“This shall be a sign to the house of Israel. Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it thou shalt bear their iniquity. For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, **three hundred and ninety days**: so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Israel.*

*And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah **forty days**: I have appointed thee each day for a year”*

Ezekiel declared that each day represents one biblical year.

Israel would be punished for 430 years (390 years and 40 years). At the end of the 70 years of prophesied captivity in Babylon, in Nisan 536 BC, only a small remnant of the house of Judah returned to Jerusalem to fulfill the prophecy.

The vast majority of the Jews remained in the Persian Empire as colonists. When we deduct the 70 years in Babylon that ended in Nisan 536 BC from Ezekiel’s 430 years of punishment we end up with 360 years.

In other words, Israel still had 360 years of further captivity due following the end of the Babylonian Captivity. Despite the precision of Ezekiel’s prophecy there was no return to the land, either 430 years or 360 years after 536 BC.

The solution to this mystery is found in Leviticus 26.

The Lord established promises and punishments for Israel based on her obedience and her disobedience.

God told Israel four times in this passage that if, after being punished for her sins, they still would not repent, the punishments previously specified would be multiplied by seven (the number of completion).

### **Leviticus 26:18; also Leviticus 26:21, 23-24, 27-28.**

*“And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you **seven times more for your sins.**”*

In other words, if the Israelites did not repent, the punishment previously promised (360 years) would be multiplied seven times.

**(360 years x 7 = 2,520 biblical years)**

Therefore, as of 536 BC, the final restoration to the Holy Land would occur only after 2,520 biblical years.

## The Biblical Year of 360 Days

When we refer to biblical/prophetic years, we refer to the ancient Jewish year of 360 days. While our modern calendar year contains 365.24 days and the modern Hebrew calendar has 354 days, the biblical year of ancient Israel was lunar-solar and contained only 360 days.

The solar calendar year of 365.24 days was not used by Israel. According to articles in the *Encyclopedia Britannica* and *Smith's Bible Dictionary* on chronology, Abraham used a year of 360 days consisting of 12 months of 30 days each. The Bible's account of the flood confirms the ancient biblical year of 360 days describing a five-month period as consisting of precisely 150 days between the 17th day of the second month to the 17th day of the seventh month (5 x 30 days = 150 days).

Sir Isaac Newton declared that "all nations, before the just length of the solar year was known, reck-

oned months by the course of the moon, and years by the return of winter and summer, spring and autumn; and in making calendars for their festivals, they reckoned thirty days to a lunar month, and twelve lunar months to a year taking the nearest round numbers, whence came the division of the ecliptic into 360 degrees."

The book of Esther (1:4) reveals this 360-day year in its description of a six-month-long feast that lasts precisely 180 days. The prophet Daniel also confirms this fact by describing one-half of the 70th week (Daniel 9:24-27) as containing exactly 1,260 days (3.5 x 360 days).

Sir Robert Anderson, the brilliant head of Scotland Yard in 1895, described the 360-day year in his book *The Coming Prince*.

The calculation was that the Babylonian captivity ended in the spring of 536 BC, the 1st of Nisan.

This date is the starting point for our calculations.

The period of worldwide captivity would last 2,520 biblical years x 360 days = 907,200 days.

Converting this figure into our calendar year we divide the 907,200 days by 365.24 to reach a total of 2,483.8 calendar years.

Remember that there is only one year between 1 BC and 1 AD; there was no Year Zero.

The end of Israel's world-wide captivity would occur after a total of 2,483.8 years had elapsed from the end of the Babylonian Captivity starting in the spring of 536 BC.

Spring 536 BC + the duration of Worldwide Captivity: 2,483.8 Calendar Years = When the Worldwide Captivity would end: Spring 1948

## The Rebirth of Israel: May 14th, 1948

On May 14, 1948, the Jewish people proclaimed the independence of Israel and the end of their worldwide captivity at the precise time prophesied by the prophet Ezekiel.

On this very day, a united Israel took its place as a sovereign, independent state among the nations and on this day the accura-

cy and reliability of the Scriptures were absolutely confirmed.

## In Other Words

During the captivity of Judah, the prophet Ezekiel was told to prophesy that the entire house of Israel still owed God 430 years based on their disobedience.

After the Babylonian captivity of Judah, the Lord subtracted 70 years from the debt of 430 years leaving 360 years still owing.

Only a remnant of the children of Israel returned to Israel after the Babylonian captivity, while the rest remained in pagan Babylon.

God, who searches the hearts of men, determined that the whole house of Israel was still in gross disobedience.

God, as He promised He would, multiplied the debt of 360 years by the number seven.

The total number of years the whole house of Israel owed to God was now 2,520 biblical years. (7 x 360 = 3,530)

Biblical years are 360 days in length.

If you multiply 360 x 2,520 you get 907,200 days.

If you convert that back to 365.24 days in a solar year you get 2,483.8 years based on our Gregorian calendar.

If you add 2,483.8 calendar years to the 1<sup>st</sup> day of Nisan starting with the year 536 BC (the date the Babylonian captivity ended) you arrive at the month of May on the Gregorian calendar, 1948.

This just happens to be the month and year that Israel became a nation, again!

There is no way to make this simple. The formula above takes place over a time span of almost 3,500 years and involves a cast of characters and witnesses that includes the following:

1. The Northern Kingdom of Israel
2. The Southern Kingdom of Israel
3. Assyrians
4. Babylonians
5. Abraham
6. Ishmael
7. Moses

8. Jeremiah
9. Ezekiel
10. The Apostle Paul
11. Sir Robert Anderson
12. England
13. The United Nations
14. The Palestine Post
15. David Ben Gurion
16. Millions of Jews returning to Israel from almost every country in the world.
17. Finally a Canadian Christian with a love for Bible prophecy named Grant Jeffreys.

This is just for starters, the cast of characters in this drama are too many to mention.

Only one really matters.  
GOD!

God who keeps His promises and reveals it in His word in ways that are not taught in any Christian Seminary that I know of.



## CHAPTER 3



# Hebrew - The First Picture Language

### *The Startling Truth about Truth!*

In the following two chapters, we are going to be laying the groundwork necessary in order that we might discover some amazing revelation in some places that may not conform to traditional methods of Scriptural investigation you have been taught.

The Pharisees were instructed by Yeshua, Jesus our Lord, to search the Scriptures in order to discover something that eluded them.

What was that something? Eternal Life!

Think about that for a minute.

The teachers of the Torah, the experts on the Law of Moses, were being told by the Son of God that their principles of Scriptural investigation were faulty as it had failed to yield the only thing that was really important!

In other words, they had missed finding Salvation.

The Pharisees had missed Yeshua and it was going to cost them their eternal souls unless they repented and revisited the

Scriptures with an eye and heart that was humbly and truly looking for Messiah.

It should also be noted that as a biblical literalist I am excited to read the exact language that Yeshua used in His rebuke to the Pharisees.

What does the word Scriptures mean?

The first and primary meaning of the word Script based on the English dictionary is as follows:

*Script refers to the letters or characters used in writing by hand;*

How were the Scriptures of the Old and New Testament written?

The answer is that they were written by hand.

The Torah was dictated to Moses letter by letter.

How important were the individual letters?

### **Matthew 5:18**

*For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.*

## **What is a JOT?**

A *jot* is the name of the least letter found in an alphabet. It is the smallest part of a piece of writing.

The word that Yeshua used is meant to direct our focus and our attention on something much more specific.

We are directed by the very word Yeshua used (Jot) to explore the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt.

What is the smallest letter in the 22 letter Hebrew Aleph-Beyt that Yeshua wanted us to think about?

The answer is unambiguous.

There was one single letter that Yeshua highlighted and directed us to consider. What letter was that?

Yeshua was directing our attention to the tenth letter of the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt.

Yeshua wanted us to consider Yood.

Did you notice what else Yeshua said in the same breath that He mentions the smallest letter in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt?

Yeshua said that heaven and

earth would not pass away until ALL is fulfilled?

Is there a mystery to be solved? Absolutely!

The answer to the riddle is found in the Picture and Number meaning of the letter Yood.

Yood is the smallest letter in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt. The letter Yood may be small but it is large and important in God's unfolding plan for fallen man. The Hebrew letter Yood shows up twice in the name of the LORD God, YHVH Elohim.

What does Yood mean?

## **' Yood 10**



*To Work - A Mighty Deed*

*A Deed Accomplished*

*To Make*

*Arm and Hand Accomplishing a Purpose*

*Divine Deed Accomplished by the Hand of God*

## **10' Yood**

*Perfection of Divine Order*

*Completeness of Order*

*Testimony The Law*

*Ten Commandments*

*Responsibility*

*Divinely Ordered Events*

*Ordinal Perfection*

What does the letter/number Yood reveal?

It reveals that God is going to accomplish His plan through a sequence of divinely ordained events in order to fulfill ALL His Word.

## **Searching the Script!**

Anyone that thinks the investigation of the very letters that compose the Hebrew Words in Scripture is a silly idea is simply not paying attention to the instructions of Yeshua.

It was Yeshua who said that He could be found in the very Script.

## Understanding the Fundamentals

The Hebrew language is composed of three distinct but complimentary languages.

All three of these languages coalesce around one central theme.

Is the glorious thematic message that is found in Genesis 3:15 the first disclosure of the coming Messiah?

### Genesis 3:15

*And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.*

Surprisingly the answer is NO! The Messianic message is heralded a hundred times prior to the disclosure we read in the primary conventional Hebrew found in Genesis 3:15.

The central theme of all Scripture revealed in the Conventional Hebrew is also found in the Hebrew Picture language.

The Picture language more often than not expresses the IDEAL meaning of the word.

The Hebrew letters are by this method anchored with a simple picture that cannot change.

These Pictures or Pictograms are the foundation of each Hebrew letter.

Why did God use pictures and numbers in His revelation to mankind?

He did it in order to preserve the meaning of the primary conventional Hebrew and for a host of other reasons you will begin to understand after you have finished this book.

God uses Pictures to anchor the meaning of each Hebrew letter in order that the meaning of the Hebrew word not drift from the original disclosure.

And just so we would never become confused about this, God actually named each Hebrew letter so that it corresponds with the actual picture embedded under each letter.

See if you can spot the pattern that continues throughout all 22 letters displayed in the first 5 letters of the Hebrew Alef-Bet?



Alef is pictured as an OX.  
Alef is also the ancient Hebrew name for an OX.



Gimel is pictured as a CAMEL.  
Gimel is also the ancient Hebrew name for a Camel.



Beyt is pictured as a HOUSE  
or a TENT.  
Beyt is also the ancient Hebrew word for a House or a Tent.



Hey is pictured as a Man with his hands and eyes lifted up as if to behold something that is being revealed from Heaven.  
Hey in the ancient Hebrew means to BEHOLD.



Dalet is pictured as a DOOR  
or a PATH.  
Dalet is also the ancient Hebrew word for Door or Pathway.

No! An Ox is always an Ox, a Camel is always a Camel and a Doorway is always a Doorway.

God used pictures to magnify His message and to preserve it from the ravages of scholars and linguists that delight in corrupting God's written Word. God also preserved His revelation from the ravages of time that often brings with it alterations in the meaning of words.

Using simple pictures is just one of the ways that God has anchored and preserved His Word!

Have you ever wondered why YHVH Elohim wanted to preserve the language of the Garden of Eden, the language we call Hebrew?

Could it be because embedded in that language was a treasury of revelation that God wanted man to have in his hands from the beginning so that in the end man would marvel at the revelation and be saved by the faith the Word of God demands?

It is true that in the beginning many of the cryptic revelations including the picture and number disclosures would not be under-

stood.

This was not a surprise to God. He designed His revelation to unfold like a flower that was meant to be understood and admired at the appointed time.

The important point is that while these messages would not be understood, they would be preserved in a language that was time-stamped.

God time-stamped His revelation so that man could not deny the supernatural nature of the disclosures.

Once the appointed time period unfolded and manifest the prophetic harbingers that were preserved from the beginning could now be observed in real-time or in past history.

This testifies to the unique supernatural nature of God's revelation and adds gravitas to all the prophetic harbingers contained in the ancient scripture.

God Himself testifies to the truth of what I have just disclosed. The prophet Isaiah declared the Word of YHVH Elohim in no uncertain terms and in language that cannot be misunderstood.

### *Isaiah 46:10*

*Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:*

Satan, with the aid of much of what passes as modern biblical scholarship, wants us to view the Scriptures as an antique oddity. He wants us to believe that the Scriptures have lost whatever significance they might have had in the past.

Satan and his co-conspirators have convinced most of modern man in the 21<sup>st</sup> century that the Scriptures are filled with arcane morality, inaccurate "science" and fictional history based on myths and legends.

In other words, the Scriptures are a depreciating asset that is losing its value with the growing intelligence of each successive generation. If it has a value, we are told, it is purely poetic or as entertaining fiction filled with unbelievable fantastical myths.

Satan would have us believe that the older the Scriptures, the

more outdated and obsolete they have become. Satan wants us to believe that any value Scripture may have had is now only a moth-eaten vintage antique that should be under glass in the Museum of the Outdated, Irrelevant and Mythological.

Satan's sticky lies are ubiquitous throughout our world.

Can you go through a day, shop, travel, watch a movie or read a magazine without seeing a picture of or hearing or viewing the serpent's counterfeit reality? With every occurrence of this "counterfeit delusion", Satan is reinforcing a big lie and discrediting everything from biblical cosmology to biblical morality.

Think about it!

The devil knows the truth, unhappily most Christians miss it completely.

The truth is that the older the Scriptures, the more important and relevant they should be to us.

The reason for this is simple.

As time unfolds, the supernatural nature of Scriptures becomes more and more precious and obvious.

Why did God infuse the language of the Garden of Eden, the language we call Hebrew, with pictures?

The answer is astounding!

The pictures in Scriptures reveal the prophetic themes of Scripture with unquestionable accuracy. Things once just hoped for, have now actually unfolded in time and space. These very things are revealed ahead of time in the pictures of Scriptures.

If you want to know what God had on His mind from the beginning, then this is the book for you.

God has revealed those things in three ways that are all complimentary and unmistakable.

Join me in the journey.

## CHAPTER 4



# Hebrew - The First Number Language

Besides the primary Conventional and the Pictographic Hebrew, there is a third language embedded in the very letters of the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt.

Hebrew letters are also numbers.

The number language of Hebrew is ancient and has been included from the very beginning. This letter/number language was not added to the language, it was integral to the language from the first utterance in the Garden of Eden.

The Hebrew numbers have become increasingly important in these last days.

The following chart shows the Hebrew Numbers, the name of the picture and the modern Hebrew letter.

For example: Number 1 Aleph as a number. Aleph is the name of an Ox and represents the Picture language, and finally the Modern Hebrew letter Aleph representing the primary conventional Hebrew letter.

And what do those numbers mean?



1	<i>Aleph</i>	א		30	<i>Lamed</i>	ל
2	<i>Bet</i>	ב		40	<i>Mem</i>	מ
3	<i>Gimel</i>	ג		50	<i>Noon</i>	נ
4	<i>Dalet</i>	ד		60	<i>Samech</i>	ס
5	<i>Hey</i>	ה		70	<i>Ayin</i>	ע
6	<i>Vav</i>	ו		80	<i>Pey</i>	פ
7	<i>Zayin</i>	ז		90	<i>Tsade</i>	צ
8	<i>Chet</i>	ח		100	<i>Qoof</i>	ק
9	<i>Tet</i>	ט		200	<i>Reysh</i>	ר
10	<i>Yood</i>	י		300	<i>Sheen</i>	ש
20	<i>Kaf</i>	כ		400	<i>Tav</i>	ת

A chart disclosing the meaning of numbers in the Scriptures can be found in the beginning of this book.

But before we begin investigating the meaning of numbers in Scripture, I need to make a couple of things crystal clear.

Numbers are probably the most abused and misused revelatory symbols in the world. Satan just loves adulterating the meaning of numbers.

Lucifer has been busy muddying up the numbers in order to accomplish his own mean ends. As a result, Christians are leery of numbers.

I hope you will find it reassuring to discover how we are using numbers in this book.

The meaning of the numbers is entirely based on how those numbers are used in the Scriptures that contain them.

One of the most respected books on biblical numbers was written by E.W. Bullinger, the Anglican clergyman and Bible scholar of the 19<sup>th</sup> century. His book **Number in Scripture Its Supernatural Design and Spiritual Significance**, can be found in the libraries of most serious Bible students including, of course, most evangelical Protestant pastors. This is one of the resources we have consulted as we have explored how numbers are used in Scripture.

You will also find E.W. Bullinger's book *Number in Scripture* at [www.rockislandbooks.com](http://www.rockislandbooks.com)

We should not be surprised that God has created a three-fold witness in order to confirm, magnify and amplify His redemptive plans for mankind.

If you refuse to consider the numbers because you're afraid they are tainted by some cosmic satanic conspiracy, then you will miss some amazing revelation that has been included for your edification by God Himself.

It would be a shame if you refused to drive your car because

cars are used in abductions, and bank robberies.

Is it really surprising that Satan misuses everything that God has put in front of us for our instruction and benefit? The more the potential benefit, the more Satan tries to ruin it. If that is true, then numbers, including what they represent and are designed to communicate, must be pretty important to God. Why else would Satan spend so much time trying to corrupt them and confuse us?

In short, God has created a three-tiered revelation in which each tier including the numbers are tied to one another in ways that are both miraculous, prophetic and self-authenticating.

God's chosen method to communicate His plan to rescue man is pure genius.

What God has done cannot be matched under any circumstances and is un-duplicable by man. Only God can forecast future events decades, centuries and even millennium before they take place with 100% accuracy.

And I must state the obvious.

What God has said will happen has either happened or is about to happen.

A sizable portion of God's prophetic words is just waiting to be fulfilled in our lifetime.

One of the most amazing and mocked prophecies in the Bible was fulfilled in my lifetime.

Of course I am referring to the rebirth of Israel in 1948.

Most Christians have not taken the time to study the significance of this end of the age prophecy.

If they did, they would discover as I have that there was a numeric prophecy that forecast over 2400 years in advance the exact day that Israel would become a nation.

The coming of Yeshua into the world of man and His death on the cross came to pass just as it was prophesied by Daniel by the numbers.

Even the prophecy of the flood took place precisely according to the numbers as set forth in the span of the life of Methuselah.

Methuselah was the son of Enoch whose name was a prophe-

cy that announced that "His death shall bring".

In case you were unaware of the fact that the flood came upon the earth seven days after the death of Methuselah.

Numbers matter to God and we do well to heed their meaning.

Those that trust God have an unshakable confidence that those things still awaiting prophetic fulfillment will take place. We can be confident that prophesied events will unfold in the future just as certainly as they have unfolded in the past, exactly as He said they would.

The Conventional Language of the Garden of Eden, the language we call Hebrew, expresses the conversational and written testimony that discloses and unfolds the redemptive plan of God for Mankind.

The Picture language based on the picture that undergirds each of the 22 letters in the language of the Garden supports and amplifies the meaning of each of the words in the Hebrew Scriptures in a way that is both amazing and prophetic.

As the Scriptures unfold over time, their meaning is both discovered and amplified. It seems that the numbers in Scripture have theological underpinnings that support and magnify the revelation contained in the primary conventional and picture language in a way that is meant to arrest our attention.

The result of this sublimely constructed revelatory system can only be understood in the context of a Divine Intelligence that exists outside of time and space.

This Divine Intelligence has revealed His identity in the first chapter of Genesis.

*He is Elohim the Creator.  
He is YHVH the Redeemer.*

**Isaiah 46:8-10**

*Remember this, and shew yourselves men: bring it again to mind, O ye transgressors.*

*Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me,*

*Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure.*

## CHAPTER 5



# The Two Adams - Clues to the Tenure in the Garden

**I**n order to find the clues needed to figure out how long Adam was in the Garden of Eden we will begin by investigating Adam.

This chapter may seem to be unfruitful when it comes to calculating the amount of time that passed before sin entered the world of mankind. I can assure you that what we will discover in this chapter is foundational to solving the mystery that provides the key to understanding the very days in which we now live on the earth.

### *How long was Adam in the Garden?*

The investigation of the number of years that Adam spent in Paradise will begin with the first man to ever live in the Garden of Eden.

What can we learn from Adam?

Is there a clue as to how long Adam lived in the Garden in his very name?

You might be surprised to discover that there is a clue worth

considering in the name of Adam.  
Let's begin at the beginning.

## Adam

א ד מ

Go back with me in time without any memory of the future and witness the drama in which Adam is fashioned from the damp red soil that carpeted the newly reformed earth.

Our eyes would squint as we viewed a being clothed in light, radiant as the sun. He is fashioning something not quite recognizable from the moist red clay; unrecognizable because the lines and contours formed are blurred by the dazzling light of the Creator's fashioning hand.

In a flash, the Creator clothed in light steps back from His creation. It is then that we see the most perfect human form ever sculpted.

The human form stands lifeless and serene for a moment or two and is viewed with obvious pleasure by the Master Potter.

We are stunned by what happens next. The Creator steps forward, embraces the clay form, presses His mouth against the creature's lifeless lips and exhales.

Instantly, the creature comes to life in a burst of reflective light.

Animated by the 'Kiss of Life,' the creature bows to his knees and reaches out to touch the Creator's extended hand. The two look at each other: the One pleased, the other finding himself in a state of utter bewilderment.

Hand in hand, the two tour the splendid garden that is to be the creature's temporary home.

Creator and creature continue to walk and talk as they stroll the paths of the exquisite Garden of Eden. Finally, the Creator leaves His newly fashioned creature in the garden, having given him instructions to tend the garden, eat of all its delicacies and enjoy all its bounties with but one proviso.

There is a single, solitary tree amidst thousands of trees that the creature is to avoid. The creature is told that he is not to find nourishment from the 'Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil.'

The creature is further given a warning that if the Creator's instructions are ever breached, that the consequences will be the death of the creature. The creature acknowledges the warning and continues down the cheery path that winds around the garden of delights.

The creature is given a name. He is henceforth to be called ADAM.

If you search the libraries of this world you will discover they have defined ADAM. Here is a truncated summary of our understanding of the name Adam.

- Adam (אדם) means human being or person.
- Adam is also related to the words "red" and "earth."
- 'Adama' (אדמה) is earth.
- 'adom' (אדום) is red.
- Adam (אדם) literally means man.

Our first tentative steps toward unraveling the mystery of how long Adam lived in the Garden of Eden will begin with the name of Adam.

Is something hidden in the name of Adam that will give us a

clue as to his tenure in the Garden?

Let's take a look at the Pictorial meaning of the name Adam in hopes of discovering a hidden treasure trove of revelation.

What will we discover?

## Adam

א ד מ  
Mem Dalet Aleph

The first letter in Adam's name is Aleph א.

## א Aleph



*Strong Leader - Leading  
Strength - Aloof - Separate  
Gentle - Head of the Family  
First - The Beginning  
God the Father  
OX*

Aleph is pictured as an Ox.

The OX is the quintessential picture of the strong leader. The Ox is both gentle and strong.

Can you picture the Ox leading the herd to the green pastures and refreshing springs of water?

This is one of the meanings of Aleph, but not the only one.

Aleph is also the first.

Aleph as a single letter may, depending upon the context, represent the Creator God of Heaven.

Aleph, the first letter in the name of Adam, is the first strong leader.

Adam is the first of the first, the human strong leader.

The first letter of Adam's name contains a promise, a hope for the future.

Adam is the first of his kind.

Adam is not an angel.

He is not a little god.

Adam is the first human made by God's own hand and bearing His very image.

Adam, in the flesh, is our human father.

We are the natural offspring of Adam and bear his mark in our very DNA. Adam represents all of us.

For a brief period of time things looked hopeful for the sons and daughters of Adam.

## Adam

Mem      Dalet      Aleph

## Dalet



*Pathway - Doorway*  
*Gate - Place of Decision*  
*Entrance to Life or Death*  
*Moving into something*  
*Moving out of something*  
*To Open up A Place where*  
*Change can take place*  
*Door*

The second letter in Adam's name is Dalet 7.

Dalet is the picture of a door and a pathway.

The meaning is simple and clear. Adam bears in his name the promise of the future. It starts when the door is opened and leads us to whatever is at the end of the path.

In the first two letters of Adam's name, we have set before us the future.

Will the strong leader open the door to eternal life or will he open the door to death?

*Liquid - Mighty Waters*  
*like the Ocean*  
*Massive as the waves of the Sea*  
*Chaotic and Destructive like a*  
*Tsunami*  
*Or*  
*Water coming down like*  
*a Stream - Rain Water*  
*That makes the Desert Bloom*  
*The Word of God that brings Life*  
*Living Water - Waters*

We find two possible answers to the question of which doorway Adam will enter in the letter Mem, the third letter in the name of Adam.

Mem is the letter of the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt that is the picture of water.

Was there ever a more hopeful prophecy in a name? Adam is the strong leader who will open the door and lead us to life giving water. Or will he?

Mem is many letters in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt that has two possible meanings. Only the context of the primary conventional Hebrew will tell us which doorway Adam opened.

## Adam

Mem      Dalet      Aleph

## Mem



Contained in the letter Mem is not only the picture of life giving water, but it can also have the meaning of massive chaos and confusion. Water is the picture of Life! Chaos is the picture of Death! Adam is about to choose a door that leads to either life or death.

The Hebrew letter Mem is the 13<sup>th</sup> place letter in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt and represents the value number 40.

Keep in mind that the numbers in the Hebrew and Greek Scriptures have a meaning based on their usage in the same ancient prophetic texts. So even if we did have the foresight to understand the numbers connected with Adam's name, we would not know what they meant since the rest of the story and the Scriptures that record it would not have yet been revealed.

View the ongoing drama as Adam continues to fellowship with his Creator, tends the garden, names the animals and is ultimately presented with a helpmate.

Imagine that, as we watch the scene taking place in the garden,

a divine messenger appears by our side with news that there is a prophecy in the name of Adam.

We learn there is a mystery that prescribes a probationary period that once successfully traversed will result in Adam receiving a new glorified body, not made with red earth, but fashioned by the Creator Himself out of Celestial clay that can never decay or die.

## CHAPTER 6



# The Eden Promise

In this chapter we will investigate the mystery of Eden. Was Adam being tested in the garden eastward in Eden?

If he was, then what might have happened if Adam had not failed the test?

The first thing we notice is that if Adam was being tested, the odds were all tilted in his favor.

The Garden of Eden was an idyllic place to succeed!

What was this all about?

### **Genesis 2:8**

*And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.*

We all know about the garden east of Eden but have you ever wondered about Eden itself?




The mystery of Eden is about to be revealed as we continue to collect clues regarding the tenure of Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden.

This Eden Promise is revealed in the three letter Word Picture found in the name of Eden.










I hope the reader is beginning to appreciate how the pictures and numbers embedded in the Hebrew Words, the language of the Garden,

amplifies and magnifies our understanding of the Word of God.

**Eden**

 Noon   
  Dalet   
  Ayin

**Pictorial Translation of EDEN**

	<p style="text-align: center;"> <b>Ayin</b></p>	<p><i>To See – To Know To Experience Eye</i></p>
	<p style="text-align: center;"> <b>Dalet</b></p>	<p><i>Pathway – Doorway – Gate - Place of Decision – Entrance to Life or Death – Moving into something Moving out of something – To Open up A Place where Change can take place Door</i></p>
	<p style="text-align: center;"> <b>Noon</b></p>	<p>  <b>Noon</b>  <i>Activity – Life Fish</i>                      Noon is also the Number 50.                      50   <b>Noon</b>  <i>Holy Spirit - Pentecost - Deliverance Followed by Rest - Grace Multiplied JUBILEE</i> </p>

**The picture meaning  
of Eden**

*To Experience Entering the Path that leads to Eternal Life. The Picture meaning is amplified by the number meaning of Noon. The number 50 is the number of multiplied grace, deliverance and the gracious work of the Holy Spirit.*

The picture is also magnified by the meaning of the three numbers in the Hebrew word Eden. Noon summarizes the numeric revelation. It is about deliverance and grace.

**Deliverance  
followed by Rest  
Jubilee**

Will Adam pass the test and enter the doorway that leads to eternal rest?

We watch with renewed interest, as everything now appears to be moving toward a climax that will culminate in a glorified body that will never sin or die.

And then, in one instant of time, the whole drama changes from bright and hopeful to gloom, doom and despair.

The one thing the Creator forbade has now become the delight of the creatures.

In one second, one mouth dripping with the poisonous venom of the forbidden fruit has chased away the light and exchanged it for the darkest of all nights.

The truth cannot be denied or hidden, as Adam stands naked and ashamed midst the garden of probation.

Adam has made his choice. And he made his choice not just for himself. Adam made the choice for all his descendants. He made the choice for all of us.

The doorway and the path that leads to life eternal has been shunned in favor of the door that leads to chaos, confusion and death.

For one brief moment, we hear a hissing sound that echoes throughout the garden. It is the hideous chortling of the self-satisfied serpent.

We are not surprised that Adam and his helpmate, Eve, are driven out of the Garden of Eden and into a harsh world filled with as many unpleasant surprises as there were secret delights in the Garden of Eden.

But before we leave the Garden, there is one last encounter with the Creator within the boundaries of the garden of probation.

There is also one hopeful sign that is the precursor to the last garden conversation between man and his Creator.

Nothing comes as a surprise to God.

Satan, on the other hand, can be surprised. He knows only what he knows, and although that encompasses a world a thousand times larger in experience and knowledge than our world, it is still an un-calculable amount squared compared to what God knows. In other words, what Satan knows is a trillion times smaller than even one single thought of our Creator.

## *What Surprise?*

Our adversary, Satan, was created perfect and without defect until iniquity entered his heart. Filled with pride, he imagined himself equal to God. This vainly imagined equality was laden with malice.

To add insult to the folly, Satan foolishly imagined that God was capable of the same petty jealousies and insecurities that had taken root in his own withered heart.

Obsessed by the fever that now piloted his mind, Satan began to maliciously slander the Creator, a pattern of behavior that has continued to this very day.

Satan's slanderous and malicious misrepresentation of God were contagious. It soon took root in the minds of other created angelic beings. Before long, a third of heaven's hosts were infected with the rebellious, greedy, self-elevating, and vain spirit that first darkened Satan's mind and heart.

It should come as no surprise that this rebellion resulted in Satan being removed from his glo-

rified position of preferment and cast out of heaven's dominion except as noted in Scripture. (Satan the slanderer is constantly before the throne making accusations against the saints of God.)

I want you to see something!

Take a look at Satan's response to being confronted and cast out of heaven for his iniquity. He was not filled with remorse, but instead with heightened pride and hubris. He felt no shame for his lies and exhibited not even a hint of regret or a sliver of self-doubt.

Satan surely expected Adam to find within his heart that same root of hatred and resentment.

Look how he was being cast out of his home in the Garden of Eden.

Adam would surely join Satan as a new recruit in the army pledged to defile all the works of the Creator. Surely Adam would be filled with the hot temper of resentment and disdain, and if given the tools would immediately begin to defile the garden, uproot its bountiful fruit trees and vegetation, molest its animal inhabitants and fill the place with shrieks

and prideful outbursts against the Most High. Surely there would be graffiti in this place by nightfall thought Satan.

The temptation to sin against the direct command of the Creator had been accomplished masterfully by the serpent. What happened next must have been a big surprise to Satan. Adam was not filled with anger and resentment against God. Adam did not lash out against flora or fauna. The animals remained unmolested and the garden continued as it had been first created.

Adam was overcome with SHAME! The first hopeful sign since the disobedient act of rebellion was a crippling sense of sorrow and a desire to find a covering to hide the shocking condition in which the pair now found themselves.

Instead of comradely with the fallen creature, Satan found himself temporarily abandoned by them as they nursed the overpowering sense of loss and shame.

God graciously pronounced an edict that stands to this day, enmity between the serpent and the women.



The woman who had heeded the slithering words of the satanically inspired serpent would have years to ponder all the reasons she should hate and despise the creature that caused her to be deceived and fall into misery.

Satan's desire that the first parents hate and despise God was turned on its head as our first parents now despised the serpent.

If only Adam's seed had rightly regarded the reason for the calamitous condition of mankind and kept kindled both the sorrow for sin and hatred for the one who caused it, what a different world it would be.

Sadly, the lies told to Eve have been repackaged and retold so many times by the Father of Lies that mankind almost immediately came back under the seditious spell of Satan. And this time they were ready to rebel properly, according to the handbook that spews out hatred and bitter accusations against the Most High.

Consider two simple facts: one anchored in ancient history and the other a daily occurrence. Consider that the firstborn of Eve

was a murderer, and also consider that almost every time a person dies from some unexpected tragedy, God's goodness is questioned. God is blamed and His integrity is challenged. He is deemed to be either powerless or secretly malicious.

Every time God is blamed for the results of sin initiated by the evil schemes of Satan, the lie of Satan is advanced. And what is that lie? At its very core, it is the following:

*God is not really that good.  
His words should be heeded  
with skepticism.*

*God is keeping mankind from  
advancing to his full potential.*

The great irony is that everything Satan offered Eve, she already had waiting for her in the wings.

Eve was under the constant care of a loving God who had graciously provided for her every need. God's words were trustworthy and meant for the welfare of His creatures. And finally, Eve was already on a path that, left

uninterrupted by sin, would have resulted in eternal life in a glorified body.

Have we finished our investigation of Adam?

Are we any closer to discovering the clues that will unlock the mystery of how long Adam and Eve were in the garden?

The answer is that while advancing the cause of knowing the time that Adam was evicted from the Garden may not seem any closer, we have finished our inquiry into the meaning of the name of ADAM.

Clearly the first Adam failed the probationary test that was forecast by the letter Mem, which is also the number 40.

The number 40 is the number that means probation. Adam has failed the probationary period. Now What?

## CHAPTER 7



# The First Adam Fails The Last Adam Succeeds!

**W**e are told in Scripture that there are two Adams. To be clear, they are not the first and second Adam. The Scriptures declare the sinful works of the first Adam and the righteous works of the last Adam.

We begin this chapter by reminding the reader that we are gathering clues that will hopefully tell us how long Adam was in the

garden. We have compiled a lot of additional information regarding Adam.

We know why Adam was evicted from the Garden.

We have not discovered any clues that would tell us how long Adam was in the Garden of Eden.

That is about to change.

Let's begin with a review of the picture and number revelation in the three letters of Adam.



## The First

### Adam





  
 Mem    Dalet    Aleph

#### *Translation of Adam by the Pictures:*

Adam was the (Aleph) first man and representative leader who opened the Door (Dalet) that led to the (Dalet) Pathway that ended in Chaos and Death (Mem).

#### *Translation of Adam by the Numbers:*

The first Adam (1) failed the (40) probationary period that was given him and was chastised but not beyond the ability of God's redemptive Grace (5).

God showed favor to both Adam and his seed by providing a new Path of revival and restoration through the finished work of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach.

## Yeshua Ha-Mashiach The Last Adam





  
 Mem    Dalet    Aleph

We have already explored the mystery of the Hebrew letter Mem. It is a Hebrew letter that can have a double and opposite meaning. Mem can mean Chaos and Death or it can be the picture of Water and Life.

The Apostle Paul summarized succinctly this difference in his letter to the gathering of first century believers in Yeshua

Ha-Mashiach living in the city of Corinth.

#### **1 Corinthians 15:22**

*For as in Adam all die, so in Christ all will be made alive.*

We could easily end the mystery of the Last Adam on this high and hopeful note. But there is another mystery we must unravel in order to fully understand the significance of the last Adam.

#### **2 Corinthians 5:21**

*For our sake he made him to be sin who knew no sin, so that in him we might become the righteousness of God.*

The secret to understanding the images dramatized in the living words of Scripture can be found in the biblical interpretive principle known as Prophetic Patterns.

In other words, the scenes that are shaped by the words of Scripture are often meant to establish in our minds and imagination a pattern that is very often prophetic. This vantage point is largely

unfamiliar to the western mind-set.

We can connect the dots when we are clearly told that “such and such happens” and then “such and such will occur”. We do not do as well with shadows and types. Unfortunately without this added perspective, we often miss the prophetic patterns that dominate the storylines of the ancient prophetic Scriptures.

Now that I have alerted you to this deficiency in our understanding, let me share with you a scene that may initiate an “aha” moment for many of you.

Let us go back to the “Ich-abod” moment in the Garden of Eden.

The clinched jaw of Adam released the curse and the glory literally departs.

Adam can be seen standing in front of a tree naked and full of sin, despised and about to be rejected.

Fast forward to the scene taking place in another garden. View the Last Adam hanging naked upon a tree having become sin, despised and rejected.

**Romans 5:14**

Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come.

## Death in Adam, Life in Christ

**Romans 5:12-21**

Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned: (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law. Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come.

But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, **which is** by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto

many. And not as **it was** by one that sinned, **so is** the gift: for the judgment **was** by one to condemnation, but the free gift **is** of many offences unto justification. For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.)

Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one **the free gift came** upon all men unto justification of life. For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous. Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

א ד מ

adm

## Adam

Yeshua Ha-Mashiach  
the Last Adam is

א the Strong Leader

## Aleph

**Psalm 25:5**

Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.

**Revelation 7:17**

For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall **lead** them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

**Psalm 23:1-3**

The Lord is my **shepherd**; I shall not want. He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he **leadeth** me beside the still

waters. He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

**Isaiah 40:11**

He shall feed his flock like a **shepherd**: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young .

**John 10:2**

But he that entereth in by the door is the **shepherd** of the sheep.

**John 10:11**

I am the good **shepherd**: the good **shepherd** giveth his life for the sheep.

**Hebrews 13:20**

Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great **shepherd** of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant...

Yeshua Ha-Mashiach  
the Last Adam is the

## 7 Door and Path Dalet

### Matthew 7:13-14

*Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.*

### John 10:9

*I am the **door**: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.*

### John 10:7

*Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the **door** of the sheep.*

### Matthew 27:60

*And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to*

*the **door** of the sepulchre, and departed.*

### Matthew 28:6

*He is not here: for he is **risen**, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.*

### John 14:6

*Jesus saith unto him, I am the **way**, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.*

Yeshua Ha-Mashiach  
The Last Adam

## Water Mem

### Psalms 63:1

*O God, thou art my God; early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and **thirsty** land, where no water is.*

### John 4:14

*But whosoever drinketh of the **water** that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the **water** that I shall*

*give him shall be in him a well of **water** springing up into everlasting life.*

### John 4:10

*Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee **living water** .*

### Revelation 21:6

*And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the **water** of life freely.*

### Revelation 22:17

*And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the **water** of life freely.*

### John 7:38

*He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of **living water**.*

Where the first Adam failed, the Last Adam succeeded.

Yeshua Ha-Mashiach is the Last Adam.

Yeshua is God come in the flesh to accomplish our Yeshua “Salvation.”

All this and much more is packed into the name Adam.

Think about it!

And just in case you miss it, let me share an insight that will bring it into sharp focus.

The answer is hidden in the name of Adam and to discover it we must go back to the picture meaning of Adam.

Aleph, as we learned, is the Strong Leader, The First.

And when we put Dalet and Mem, the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> letters of Adam’s name together we get the picture of the Pathway of the Waters or Liquid.

And what word do the letters Dalet and Mem compose in Conventional Hebrew?

The answer is BLOOD. The Pathway of the Liquid.

Now I am going to make a statement that will startle some Christians and here it is.

Everyone, man, woman and child who ever lived or ever will live, is Under the Blood!

The only question is this?

## ***Whose blood are you under?***

The Scriptures reveal that Yeshua Ha-Mashiach has come to shed His precious blood as an atonement for sin for all those that repent, call upon His name and receive Him alone as their Savior.

Once you receive Messiah you are under the blood of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, Jesus our Lord, and your sins are forgiven and you are restored to fellowship with your Creator.

You were born by default under the blood of the first Adam. You are under the same curse as Adam and the end result of that curse, unless God intervenes, is death and hell. Man has Adam's mark, the Y chromosome in their very DNA. Mankind is under the curse and without Divine intervention can only look forward to the wrath of God.

In 1 Corinthians 15:45 we read these words:

*And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit.*

Jesus our Lord is called the Last Adam. The Last Adam came to earth to open up another door so that we might travel down another path.

A path that leads to eternal live.

### ***John 14:6***

*Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.*

### ***John 10:9***

*I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.*

Yeshua is the only door, the only path that leads to eternal life and the heaven which He has prepared for those He redeemed by

His blood sacrifice on the Cross of Calvary. All other paths lead to death and destruction.

### ***John 10:1***

*Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.*

Now you know the mystery hidden in the name of Adam.

If this has been a blessing to you I would invite you, to purchase one or all of the three books I have written on the mysteries hidden in the Living Word.

## ***Picture Translation of the First Adam***

*Adam is the strong leader that opens the door that leads to Chaos, Confusion and Death!*

Yeshua Ha-Mashiach instructed those that relied on the Ancient Prophetic Text to save them and to look again with a solemn concern and fear for the

condition and final destination of their soul.

Yeshua told them that they had missed the one and only thing upon which they could build a foundation of hope. What was it they had missed?

They had missed Him.

Was He hidden?

The answer that Yeshua gave was instructive.

They were blind and could not see what was right in front of them.

The Scriptures were speaking and disclosing throughout all its letters or Script, through all its word and sentences and paragraphs. Always disclosing one singular and overarching truth. The truth was staring them in the face all along.

Who was it that was in their presence, hidden from blind unbelieving eyes and hard hearts? It was Yeshua Ha-Mashiach.

And what does He instruct us to do?

He tells us to search, investigate, as if you're looking for hidden treasure, the Scriptures.

What is the prize that will be found?

It is Yeshua the Savior, the one who stands ready to give to all that call upon His name in repentance and faith the gift of eternal life.

### *The First Failure*

The sanctuary of the Garden of Eden has become off limits to Adam, his wife Eve and all his offspring.

Is there no hope for Adam and his offspring?

The answer to that question is found in the one thing that left the Garden of Eden, along with Adam and Eve, unmolested by sin.

And what was that one thing?

The gift of the pure, uncorrupted language of the Garden is the one precious gift left for Adam and Eve. The language used to reveal the Last Adam.

## The Last Adam

*Yeshua Ha-Mashiach  
Jesus the Christ*

מ ד א

Mem Dalet Aleph  
40 4 1

The Last Adam is identified in Scripture as Jesus the Christ.

### *1 Corinthians 15:45*

*And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit.*

We are now ready to investigate the clue hidden in the mystery of the first and the last Adam.

## CHAPTER 8



# Pattern is Prophecy The Two Sons

The groundwork has been put in place and now we are ready to discover the first solid clue as to the number of years that Adam lived in the Garden of Eden.

We will leave the more convincing clues for the end. We will begin with the clues that might better be called “hints”. By themselves they may seem unconvincing, but when you start putting them all together a pattern and picture emerges that is both authoritative and hard to resist.

Pattern is prophecy. In light of this biblical interpretive principle, I would like you to consider the following parallels between the First and the Last Adam.

*The First Adam was miraculously created and is called a son of God.*

**The Last Adam** was miraculously born of a virgin and identified Himself as “the son of Man” (Son of Adam). The **Last Adam** was Immanuel, the un-created only Begotten Son of God.

*The First Adam had unbroken fellowship with God the Father until the day that he fell into sin while in the Garden of Eden.*

**The Last Adam** had unbroken fellowship with God the Father until He took upon Himself the sins of man as cruel hands lifted Him up in a garden.

*The moment The First Adam sinned, he forsook his relationship with the Heavenly Father.*

The moment **The Last Adam** took upon Himself the sins of the world, He was momentarily forsaken by His Heavenly Father.

*The First Adam was not deceived by the Serpent and willingly disobeyed his Heavenly Father.* (It is presumed to this day that he sinned in order to preserve his relationship with his wife Eve. While sinful man might consider this a noble act of self-sacrifice, it was actually an act of treachery and rebellion against his loving Heavenly Father.)

**The Last Adam** was not deceived by the Serpent and willingly obeyed His Heavenly Father as

He took on the sins of mankind in order to provide a way to restore the relationship between sinful man and the Heavenly Father.

*The First Adam stood naked and ashamed before the tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil.*

**The Last Adam** was stripped naked, “stood up” and nailed to a dead tree.

*Eve stretched out her arm and grasped the forbidden fruit.*

**The Last Adam** obediently stretched His arms out and grasped the iron nail.

*The First Adam made the journey from sinless to sinful and was cursed in a split second of time.*

**The Last Adam** made the journey from sinless to a cursed sinner in a split second of time, as He became sin for us.

*The First Adam entered into a covenant of death when he breached the conditional covenant of life by his disobedience.*

**The Last Adam** nullified the covenant of death and reinitiated

the covenant of life by His obedience.

*Eve stood upon the ground and looked up at the delicious fruit hanging overhead and desired it.*

**The Last Adam** was hung up on a dead tree and looked down at the sinners standing on the ground and desired them.

*The drama in which The First Adam was the focus, took place in a garden.*

The drama in which **The Last Adam** was the focus, took place in a garden.

*The moment The First Adam ate the forbidden fruit, he died spiritually and began to decay physically, a process that resulted in his death.*

Hours after **The Last Adam** heaped upon Himself the sins of the world, He died physically.

*The First Adam immediately experienced the overwhelming sense of shame after disobeying God and tried to cover his shame with leaves.*

**The Last Adam** after heap-

ing upon Himself the sins of the world, experienced an overwhelming sense of separation from His Heavenly Father so that sinners might cover their shame with His own blood.

*The First Adam physically died outside a garden.*

**The Last Adam** died and was laid in a tomb inside a garden.

*The First Adam died, his body decayed, and he returned to the dust of the earth.*

**The Last Adam** died. His body did not decay. He rose from the dead after three days and nights and returned to His place in heaven.

*The First Adam lost the God granted authority over the earth when he sinned. His authority was given to Satan who became the god of this world.*

**The Last Adam** took back the legal authority over the kingdoms of the world that were lost by the first Adam.



God announced to the woman, Eve, that through her seed the promised Messiah would come in order to roll back the curse of sin.

**The Last Adam** after His resurrection from the dead, announced Himself to a woman and told her not to touch Him because He had not yet returned to the father in order to present the blood sacrifice that reversed the curse of sin.

The First Adam left Paradise in disgrace.

**The Last Adam** returned to Paradise proclaiming grace.

The First Adam left Paradise with a friend.

**The Last Adam** entered Paradise with a friend.

The First Adam lived in a perfect world with no sin where he disobeyed the one simple commandment given to him by his Heavenly Father.

**The Last Adam** lived in a corrupt sinful world where He obeyed all the commandments of His Heavenly Father perfectly.

The Last Adam accomplished the one amazingly difficult thing His Heavenly Father asked Him to do. He took the cup of suffering and death so that we might live.

The First Adam opened the door to chaos, confusion and death.

**The Last Adam** opened the door to eternal life.

The First Adam returned to the dust.

**The Last Adam** returned to heaven.

The First Adam loved his bride more than anything else.

**The Last Adam** loved His Heavenly Father more than anything else.

**The Last Adam** took upon Himself the sins of the world as He was nailed to a wooden tree where He physically died at the age of 33.

How old do you imagine the First Adam was when he spiritually died?

## ***Pattern is Prophecy!***

Could it be that Thirty-Three years after his miraculous creation Adam stood naked before the tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil where he willingly disobeyed his Heavenly Father.

## CHAPTER 9



# The Unwitting Witness

### *Did Adam and Eve sin on the 33<sup>rd</sup> year from Creation?*

In this chapter we will be looking at an unlikely clue. A clue that displays the character, wisdom and longsuffering of the LORD God, YHVH Elohim.

### *The Unwitting Witness*

God has an unrivaled genius

for using His enemies to further His own purposes and ends.

You can find this particular pattern repeated over and over again in Scripture.

Wouldn't it be one of the Supreme Ironies of all time if that the LORD God, YHVH Elohim, used the pride and arrogance of Satan to disclose the key missing time period needed to understand end-times eschatology? A disclosure meant to encourage the Saints of God to hang on tight to the promises of God, because the end was near.

God displays His wisdom and understanding of all things in what we provincially call the past, present and the future.

### *Is 33 the Key?*

In order to understand the significance of the number 33, you need to ask yourself a few questions.

Have you ever wondered why Lucifer celebrates the number 33?

Have you ever thought about why the number 33 is used with such regularity in the organizations and schemes initiated by Satan?

Why is the number 33 the one premiere number that is advanced and magnified by the Luciferians above all other numbers?

How has Lucifer abused the number 33?

What secret information does it contain that Satan is so proud of yet keeps hidden except to be revealed to his most loyal devotees?

To discover the answer to these questions, you simply need to investigate the Luciferian Sects in order to discover what they are

hiding.

Once you have that figured out, you will begin to understand the mystery of the number 33 and how the Luciferians use it to mock and taunt God.

There is no debate about the fact that the number 33 is a code number prominent in all of Lucifer's cults.

Unfortunately most Christians think the number 33 is taboo.

It is considered an "evil" number that is owned by Lucifer. Nothing could be further from the truth. The number 33 is a glorious number that has been hijacked and misused by Lucifer.

Isn't that his specialty?

Lucifer does nothing original, he simply distorts, abuses, confuses and generally attempts to destroy those things that belong to God.

This is exactly what Lucifer has done with the number 33.

Unfortunately for him, Lucifer is playing checkers while the Creator is playing 3 dimensional chess in real time. What Lucifer means for evil, God delights to

redeem and return to good.

To discover the mystery surrounding the number 33, let's probe the most prominent Luciferian organization on earth and see if we can discover why they have elevated the number 33. The organization, I will dignify by naming, teaches that once the 33rd degree is reached, the initiated devotee will be illuminated by Lucifer, the Light Bearer.

Does this sound eerily familiar to a conversation recorded in the Scriptures between Eve and the talking Serpent?

#### **Genesis 3:3-7**

*But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.*

*And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then **your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.***

*And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and*

*that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat.*

***And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked;***

Is this why Lucifer is celebrating the number 33?

Is this the answer that has been staring us in the face all the time?

Ask yourself this question.

What is the biggest "achievement" that Lucifer has ever accomplished?

Did Lucifer create an alternate universe more splendid than the one created by Elohim?

The answer is NO.

Satan can only corrupt and manipulate God's creative masterpiece. Satan as a creature is incapable of creating anything original. (Although it must be noted that Lucifer has deceived the nations into believing his lies regarding the fake universe he has most people convinced they live in.

*Lies repeated a hundred thousand times a day in every school and university around the world.)*

Did Satan discover the secret to Eternal Life and pass it along out of the goodness of his heart to all humanity?

The answer is NO!

Satan opened the door to eternal death and all that follow him will discover that Lucifer is a fraud and a liar from the beginning. *(Although it must be noted that Satan has simple-minded men who are full of arrogance and pride and decorated with their own letters and degree convinced that they can evolve with the aid of their own technological achievements into the blissful state of the everlasting.)*

You must give the devil his due, when he tells a lie it is a whopper.

The only thing that Satan has ever successfully created is Confusion, Chaos, Dis-Information, Lies, Rebellion, Death and Destruction.

These are Satan's big achievements!

Why is Lucifer so excited about the number 33?

Why does he anoint his devotees with the number 33?

The answer is simple and in complete agreement with his prideful and arrogant character.

The answer, I believe, is that the number 33 is connected to the corruption of the pinnacle of Elohim's creation.

Satan managed through slander, lies and deceit to "illuminate" Adam and Eve on the thirty-third year from creation.

Satan, the father of lies, managed to put the newly appointed prince of the re-made earth (Adam) on the road to death and destruction.

The sin that removed Adam from his princely post, as ruler of the earth was the same event that elevated Lucifer to his current position, as the god of this world, the prince of the power of the air. His current status and position is a result of Adam's fall from grace.

I do not pretend to understand the Celestial statutes that regulate this transfer of authority from fallen man to a fallen angel. I only know it happened according to the decrees of heaven which

are perfect, but often hard to understand.

How might Satan celebrate his ill-gotten devilish victory in his strategic war against the Most High?

### **2 Corinthians 11:3 & 14**

*But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.*

*And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.*

Is the number 33 important to Satan because it is the number that marks the year that He became the prince of the earth, the prince of this world, the very year he "illuminated" Eve?

I am proposing that this is exactly what happened. In fairness to the reader, I must couch my enthusiasm for this theory with the word "possibly".

I humbly offer this suggestion for your consideration.

We MAY be getting closer to knowing the answer to the ques-

tion that has puzzled Bible scholars for thousands of years.

How long was Adam in the Garden of Eden?

## ***The Unwitting Witness***

The first unwitting witness may give us the exact time-stamp confirmation that answers the question regarding Adam and Eve's tenure in the Garden of Eden before they were evicted.

This time-stamp may have been unwittingly given to us by Lucifer himself.

Satan's exuberant and prideful display of the year he "illuminated" our first parent may be a witness to the year that the dispensation of Innocence jarringly and sadly came to a conclusion.

We propose that the year just might be 33 anno mundi.

## CHAPTER 10



# The Smoking Gun!

**W**hen was Adam evicted from the Garden of Eden?

Many a court case has been decided on less circumstantial evidence than has been provided so far in this book.

The skeptic, however, is justified in asking:

Where is the direct evidence?

Where is the proof positive?

Where are the fingerprints?

Where is the smoking gun?

### *Cold Case Files*

Unsolved mysteries are often

locked away and forgotten until a detective with an obsession to discover the truth armed with new evidence or newly discovered investigative tools reopens the files and begins unraveling and re-examining the facts.

Dots that were ignored for years are suddenly connected in ways that reveal startling new information.

Often a portrait that no one has ever seen before emerges with startling clarity.

A puzzle picture that was there all the time, sealed hidden from view, suddenly unfolds.

What was once a cold trail becomes red hot.

Mysteries lost and forgotten suddenly become urgent and timely!

## *Is this a Biblical Concept?*

### *Daniel 12*

1 And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and *there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation* even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

3 And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

*4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.*

5 Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

6 And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

*9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up*

*and sealed till the time of the end.*

10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

Are we the terminal generation?

Are the mysteries hidden from Daniel being unfolded in front of our eyes?

Or is this just an illusion?

Am I chasing shadows?

I will report what I have discovered and allow you the reader to make up your own mind.

My only desire is to be guided by the truth.

There are all sorts of good reasons to keep what I have discovered to myself. I am sure that what I am going to disclose in the remainder of this book is going to create controversy and a firestorm of criticism and skepticism.

The only good reason for revealing this is that I believe it is true and has been revealed to me in order that it be published. I believe that YHVH Elohim is send-

ing out a final clarion call that the End is Near and that He is coming quickly!

If even one Christian is beckoned to reverse the course of their life in order to reorient it in the direction of the Coming King, then I will consider this book a success.

If even one Christian is stirred to repent of their worldliness and humbly prepare themselves to meet their Lord and Savior, then I have accomplished my mission.

If even one person repents of their unbelief and puts their trust in the finished work of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, then I am overjoyed along with the angels of heaven who celebrate the conversion of even one precious soul that has been snatched from the fire.

I am entering into a corpus of information that is full of the dead bodies of those who have announced with certainty the coming of the Lord on a specific date, only to be disappointed and excoriated when the prediction fails.

So what makes this any different?

The answer will be discovered in the last chapter of the book.

In the meantime you are invited to enter into the most amazing prophetic discovery of the last 100 years.

Is this an exaggeration?

Only if I am wrong!

If I am on the right path, then it is an understatement.

Please join me for the final leg of the journey.

*The answer hidden  
in the Beginning  
To be Revealed in the End!*

## Exploring the Pictures

*Genesis 1:1a  
(first word in the Bible)  
Beginning*

ב ר א ש י ת

400 10 300 1 200 2

Tav Yood Sheen Aleph Reysh Beyt

*Bereisheet*

You are looking at the first Hebrew word written in the Ancient prophetic text we call the Old Testament.

This word is translated into our English translations as “In the Beginning”.

In Hebrew the 6 letter word Bereisheet simply means “A Beginning” or “Beginning”.

What does our search for the time-stamp that gives us the answer to how long Adam was in the Garden of Eden have to do with the first word in the Bible?

While the other clues we have looked at are circumstantial, the clue we are about to investigate is the “smoking gun”.

You are about to discover an overlooked, hidden in plain sight prophecy that gives us the answer to the question of how long Adam was in the Garden of Eden before sin entered the world.

This is the answer that provides the missing key to unlocking the most enduring end-times biblical perspective ever considered by Jews and Christians alike.

Does the mystery unfold effortlessly?

Absolutely not!

It was hidden by God Himself.

Could this prophetic harbinger have been reserved for disclosure at the end of the age?

Obviously the answer is yes.

If the Lord God had wanted this prophetic time-stamp discovered earlier, it would be old news.

Instead, it is only available to the last and final generation to live on the earth.

Are we at the end of time?

Could this be an important Terminal Generation Prophetic Harbinger reserved from the beginning and in the beginning in order to encourage us at the very end?

I have already made up my mind regarding that question, and my answer is obvious since there would be no reason to publish this book if I thought it was simply rank speculation.

Having made my position clear, I encourage you make up your own mind.

I have done my best to keep this simple and understandable.

So let’s begin at the very beginning to see if we can put the

puzzle pieces together.

Once the pieces are in place and the picture comes into focus, I think you will agree that the illustration is earthshaking.

It is a “right now” in your face revelation that is designed by God to change your life, right now and forever.

I believe the first message disclosed in Scripture is revealed in pictures and numbers and is hidden in plain sight in the very letters of the first word in the first book of the Bible.

Understanding the picture message is key to unlocking the number message.

Together this solves not only the minor mystery regarding the timing of the eviction of Adam from the garden, it also unlocks another major mystery.

A mystery that has endured for literally thousands of years.

It is the key that unlocks the Sabbath Day Millennial Prophecy.

*Ladies and Gentlemen  
of the Jury  
it is time to consider  
the Evidence!*

Time to back the claims up with facts.

I have put the picture above each Hebrew letter.

Remember that these are the pictures embedded under each of the six letters of the Hebrew word Bereisheet, the Hebrew word we translate into English as “In the Beginning”.

These are the pictures that have been in place from the beginning in order to disclose the beginning of everything God thinks is important.

What do you suppose God thinks is the most important message to impart to sinful man?

Can you guess?

What is on God’s mind from the beginning?

You are about to find out.

**Genesis 1:1**

*In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.*

**Pictorial**

In Beginning

ב ר א ש י ת  
Tav Yood Sheen Aleph Reysh Beyt

**Pictorial Meaning of In Beginning**



ב Beyt

*House - Tent - Son - Family Dwelling Place  
Inside - Within - 1st Letter in the Torah that Identifies The Son of God  
Tent / House*

**Pictorial Meaning of In Beginning**



ר Reysh

*A Person - The Head - The Highest Leader  
The Sum - The Supreme - The First  
The Most Important - The Top  
Master  
Prince*



א Aleph

*Strong Leader - Leading - Strength  
Aloof - Separate  
Gentle - Head of the Family - First  
The Beginning  
God the Father  
OX*



ש Sheen

*To Consume - To Destroy - Sharp  
To Press  
The One Letter that God used to identify Himself  
God’s Signature - Letter that stands for God Almighty  
Teeth*



י Yood

*To Work - A Mighty Deed  
A Deed Accomplished  
To Make - Arm and Hand  
Accomplishing a Purpose  
A Divine Deed  
Hand*



*Pictorial Meaning of In Beginning*



ת Tav

*To Seal - To Covenant - A Sign  
Crossed Wooden Sticks  
Wooden Cross*

*Pictorial Translation of In Beginning*



ת

Cross

י

Hand

ש

Pressed

א

God

ר

Son (Hebrew right to left)

ב

*The Son of God Pressed by His own Hand to a Cross!*

CHAPTER 11



**Do the Numbers  
Confirm the Context?  
Can We Find a Beginning  
in the Numbers?**

With the picture meaning in mind, let's now turn our attention to the number meaning of the very first word revealed in the Bible.

*Number Translation  
of Bereisheet*

ת י ש א ר ב  
400 10 300 1 200 2

The numbers represented by each of the 6 letters in the Hebrew word Bereisheet gives us a Numerical Message that we can translate into English.

Does this message confirm the message decoded by looking through the lens of י 10 (Yood), the Context of a Beginning?

We have examined the Picture translation of the 6 Hebrew letters and discovered a cryptic mes-

sage that would never have been understood until the event being prophesied actually unfolded in time and space.

Is the picture message consistent with prophecies revealed in the primary conventional text?

## Examining the Evidence

Now let's examine the overall Numeric translation of the 6 letter Hebrew word Bereisheet or Beginning. (Remember that Hebrew letters are not only pictures, they are also numbers):

What are the 6 numbers?

What is the message?

This should in some way correspond to both the Conventional Hebrew and the Picture language that each of the Hebrew letters reveal.

## Beginning

ת 10 י 300 ש 1 א 200 ר 2 ב 400

Bereisheet

The numbers found in Bereisheet from start to finish are as follows:

## 2 ב Beyt

*Difference - Good or Evil*

*Division - Living Word*

*Second - To Come Alongside for Help*

*To Come Alongside to Hinder*

*Second Person of the Godhead*

*God the Son*

## 200 ר Reysh (10 x 20)

*Adequacy of the Eternal*

*The Complete Sufficiency of God*

*Redemption of Body and Soul*

*Multiplied by Ordinal Perfection*

*Accomplished by the Son of God*

*Sufficient to Accomplish a Purpose*

*Ransom that is both Efficient*

*and Sufficient*

*to Reclaim what was Lost*

*To Accomplish Redemption*

*Insufficiency of Man*

*Sufficiency of God*

## 1 א Alef

*Unity - Sufficiency - Independence*

*The First - The Beginning*

*Indivisible*

*DIETY*

## 300 ו Sheen

*A Divinely Appointed Period of Time - Election*

*Number Connected to the*

*“Children of Promise”*

*Supernatural Victory Over*

*Enemies Including Death*

*Number connected with*

*The Death, Burial and*

*Resurrection of Messiah.*

*Signifies final Blood Sacrifice*

*Made by the Perfect*

*Lamb of God.*

## 10 י Yood

*Perfection of Divine Order*

*Completeness of order*

*Testimony - The Law*

*Ten Commandments*

*Responsibility - Divinely Ordered*

*Events*

*Ordinal Perfection*

## 400 ת Tav

*The Last, The End -*

*Period of Testing*

*Period of Probation in order to*

*Accomplish a Divine Purpose*

*Jubilee (50) multiplied by New*

*Birth or Eternity (8)*

*A Divinely Ordained Period of*

*Time that will bring about*

*Deliverance and Renewal.*

As we learned in the previous chapter, those 6 numbers based on their meaning as found in the Scriptures can be translated as follows:

(10-400) At the appointed time (2) Messiah is coming to rescue man from death and hell. This will be accomplished (200) by the Messiah's sacrificial atoning (300) death, burial and resurrection of Messiah. The Messiah is (1) the only begotten Son of God.

The key number in this 6 number message is contained in a nutshell in the number 300.

The most authoritative book on numbers and how they are used in Scripture was written by E.W. Bullinger. It is titled *Number in Scripture, Its Supernatural*

*Design and Spiritual Significance* (none of us can figure out why he titled it Number in Scripture instead of Numbers in Scripture – a mystery). There are hundreds of thousands of Bullinger’s book on Numbers in circulation today. You will find most of these on the library shelves of Pastors and Bible teachers and scholars. It is a resource that is required by anyone interested in fully understanding the numbers in Scripture.

Bullinger died in 1913 at the age of 75.

Bullinger’s book, *Number in Scripture*, was not published until 1921, eight years after his death. It is presumed by some that his book on numbers was not fully completed before his death.

I am persuaded that he did not finish his monumental work on numbers in the Scriptures for the simple reason that some of the most prominent and important numbers are missing from his book.

Such is the case with the number 300. Three Hundred in one of the most important numbers in the Bible. No one has ever ex-

plored and published its meaning, until now.

I first was introduced to the number 300 when I discovered that it was the number associated with the Hebrew letter Sheen. The significance of this letter and number cannot be exaggerated. It is huge! Sheen, or 300 as you will soon learn, is the one letter that is used as the signature for God.

After searching for any information regarding this number and how it is used in the Bible, I did my own research and what I found was absolutely stunning.

An entire book could be written on just the number 300.

To keep things simple, I have summarized my research of the number 300 and included it in the next chapter. The importance of this number is that it opens the door to understanding the number meaning of the first word in the Scriptures.

The fourth letter of the first word in the Bible is Sheen or 300. The following chapter will confirm the scriptural meaning that supports our numerical translation of the Hebrew word Bereisheet.

## CHAPTER 12



# Sheen Number 300 and What it Means

## *The Letter Sheen Is also a Number - 300*

### **300** **Sheen**

*A Divinely Appointed  
Period of Time - Election  
Number Connected to the  
“Children of Promise”  
Supernatural Victory Over  
Enemies Including Death  
Number connected with  
The Death, Burial and  
Resurrection of Messiah Signifies  
final Blood Sacrifice  
Made by the Perfect Lamb of God*

Keep in mind that Hebrew letters are also numbers.

Sheen, the 21<sup>st</sup> letter in the Hebrew alphabet, is also the number 300.

## *300 the Unique Signature of God*

The letter Sheen is unique in that it is the ONE letter that God uses as His signature. For more information regarding THIS amazing revelation, we suggest you get a copy of *The Living Word in 3D, Volume One*.

## *The Number 300 magnifies the Number 3*

The number 3 is the first of four sacred numbers and it means DIVINE PERFECTION.

The four sacred numbers are as follows:

**3 = Divine Perfection**

7 = Divine Completion

10 = Ordinal Perfection

12 = Governmental Perfection

## *The Number 300 Magnifies the Number 30*

The number 300 amplifies the Number 30.

Consider the Picture and Number meaning of the Number 30.

## *The Picture Meaning of 30*

7 Lamed



*Control - To Shepherd  
To Have Authority  
To Urge Forward  
The Tongue -  
The Voice of Authority  
Staff*

## *The Number Meaning of 30*

30 7 Lamed

*Blood of Christ; Dedication (3x10)  
Magnified Perfection of the  
Divine Order  
Marking the Right Moment  
Blood Sacrifice*

*Notice that the number 30 is associated with a blood sacrifice.*

Is the number **300** an extension of these two major theological and redemptive themes signified by the number 3 and 30?

Is the number **300** connected with Divine Perfection and the blood sacrifice of the perfect Lamb of God?

Let's explore how this number is used in Scripture to see if we can find the answer.

## *Enoch The First Mention of 300*

The first time the number **300** is found in Scriptures is in *Genesis 5:22*.

*And Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah **three hundred years**, and begat sons and daughters: And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years: And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him.*

## *Biblical Principle of Interpretation The Law of First Mention*

**Law of First Mention:** The first mention of a doctrine, teaching, theme, topic or word tethers the future disclosures of the same theme, topic, word or number to the mind of God.

The first mention of a doctrine, teaching, theme, topic word or number in Scripture takes on special significance as it discloses God's primary intended meaning of the doctrine, teaching, theme, topic, word or number. This means that the first occurrence needs to be considered and consulted as a primary witness whenever it subsequently occurs in the Scripture.

## *Methuselah and the Number 300*

Three hundred is the number of years between the birth of Methuselah and the translation of Enoch to heaven without dying.

Methuselah is a name that means *His Death Shall Bring*. Notice that in Genesis 5:22 there are two things connected to the number 300.

1. The death of Methuselah as a harbinger of the coming flood
2. Enoch translated to heaven without dying

## **Noah and the Number 300 & 30**

The next time the number 300 occurs in Scripture is in Genesis 6:15. The number 300 comes to Noah from the mouth of God.

*And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark shall be **three hundred cubits**, the breadth of it **fifty cubits**, and the height of it **thirty cubits**.*

The length of the ark was 300 cubits. The verse that helps us understand the meaning of this number is found in the New Testament letter to the Hebrews.

### **Hebrews 11:7**

*By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet,*

*moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness, which is by faith.*

The number 300 is the length in cubits of Noah's ark. It is connected with the previous verse found in Genesis 5:22 in ways most people do not realize.

In Genesis 5, we learned Enoch is given 300 more years on earth before he is "taken up" to be with God without going through death.

His son's name is a prophecy that connects the flood with the death of Methuselah. Methuselah means, "His death shall bring."

If you do the math, you discover that Methuselah died just seven days before the Lord brought the flood on the earth.

In Genesis 6, the number 300 is not a period of time but the length of the ark that will save Noah and his family.

Notice that all the verses that reveal the number 300 are connected with death and supernatural victory over death.

In Genesis 6, the reference to the number 300 has to do with a divinely appointed instrument of salvation that is made of wood.

Notice that the number 300 is also associated with two other numbers.

Those numbers are (𐤆 30) and (𐤁 50).

Noah's ark was a divinely appointed instrument of salvation made of wood whose dimensions intentionally direct us to the three concepts found in three numbers. (𐤆 300) - *Victory over Death - Resurrection*

(𐤆 30) - *Blood Sacrifice*

(𐤁 50) - *Grace multiplied by Ordinal Perfection = Jubilee!*

Does anything come to mind as you consider the message hidden in the numbers of Noah's ark?

## **Joseph and the Number 300**

The next occurrence of the number 300 is found in Genesis 45:22.

Keep in mind that the one doing the giving in this verse is JOSEPH. Joseph is a type of Christ.

### **Genesis 45:22**

*To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and five changes of raiment.*

In order to understand the prophetic significance of the number 300 in this verse, you need to understand the meaning of the name *Benjamin*.

What does Benjamin mean?

The answer is that Benjamin means "the son of my right hand."

Is this a prophetic picture of Christ risen from the dead and seated at the right hand of God making intercession for the ones He has saved with His sacrificial death?

### **Ephesians 1:20**

*Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places.*

### **Colossians 3:1**

*If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.*

## Silver and the Number 300

We also discover that in Genesis 45:22, the number **300** is associated with both Benjamin and with silver.

Silver is a picture of God's WORD. Silver is also a picture of redemption.

Notice the number that shows up next to the number **300** in Genesis 45:22.

It is the number 5.

Does the number 300 have something to do with redemption followed by 5, the *number of grace*?

Now let's look at the next reference to the number **300** as found in Judges 7:6-7.

In this verse God is instructing Gideon. Listen to what the Lord says.

## Gideon and the Number 300

*And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their*

*mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water. And the Lord said unto Gideon, By the **three hundred men** that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the other people go every man unto his place.*

The next reference to the number 300 is found in Judges 15:4.

## Sampson and the Number 300

*And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails.*

The number of Gideon's army and the number of firebrand foxes are both connected to the number 300.

What is the theme in both cases?

Victory over the Enemy!

## David's Mighty Men and the Number 300

The next reference to the number 300 is found in 1 Chronicles 11:11.

*And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jashobeam, an Hashmonite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain by him at one time.*

## Summary of Meaning of Number 300 Connected with Gideon, Sampson and David

We have examined the three Scriptures that connect Gideon, Sampson and the mighty men of David. Notice that they are all variations of the same theme.

Simply put, the number 300 is associated with **victory over the enemy and bloodshed**.

The thing that makes these three conquests unusual is that

they can only be understood as you see the hand of God giving a **supernatural victory that defies human ability**.

If we were to describe the meaning of the number 300 based on these verses alone, we might translate the meaning as follows:

**God Will be Victorious Over all His Enemies**

*Does the number 300 show up in the New Testament?*

The answer yes!

## Yeshua Ha-Mashiach and the Number 300

The number 300 shows up prominently just days before the death and burial of the Lord as recorded in the gospel of Mark in the 14<sup>th</sup> chapter.

While in the house of Simon the leper, Mary of Bethany broke open an alabaster box of very precious ointment and poured it over the head of Jesus.

The response of Judas Iscariot and some others is recorded in the Scriptures.

**Mark 14:4-5**

*And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?*

*For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.*

What the number 300 means in this story will be immediately understood by simply reading the response of Jesus our Lord.

**Mark 14:6-9**

*And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? She hath wrought a good work on me. For ye have the poor with you always, and whomsoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always. She hath done what she could: she is come a forehand to anoint my body to the burying. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.*

If we were to describe the meaning of the number 300 based on this verse alone, how would we translate the meaning?

### ***The Glad Tidings and the Number 300***

The number 300 is linked to the proclamation of the death and burial of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, the Lord Jesus the Christ. Jesus discloses that the story recorded in the Gospel of Matthew, Mark and John, including the number 300, is going to be published as a part of the gospel narrative whenever it is preached throughout the world.

So to be clear, the number is not only associated with death and burial, but also the good news that Christ is risen!

The number 300 is an awesome numeric reminder of the price that was paid for our redemption.

A summarization of all the verses could read as follows:

*We have a certain hope that we will have victory over the final enemy of death, all because of the death, burial and resurrection of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, Jesus the Christ.*

*The letter Sheen and the number 300 is connected to the number 3 The Sacred number that means Divine Perfection.*

*The letter Sheen and the number 300 are also connected to the number 30 – The number that is associated with Blood Sacrifice.*

The Number 300 wraps them all together as it discloses a Supernatural Victory over Death and Hell achieved by Yeshua Ha-Mashiach on the blood stained Cross of Calvary.

***The number 300 – Sheen is an awesome Number!***

## CHAPTER 13



# How Long was Adam in the Garden?

In the previous two chapters we have laid the contextual groundwork needed in order to provide a foundation for the amazing Numerical-Time-Stamp prophecy hidden in the first word of the Bible.

Before I pull the curtain on that mystery, we need to have some understanding of terrestrial time.

In this chapter we are going to be dealing with calendars and the passage of time. With that in view, I think it is important to clarify the terms and titles that will be used in this chapter and

throughout this book.

### *Anno Mundi?*

When I refer to Anno Mundi (Latin), I am using it as a starting point for Creation, or the year Zero. To be clear, I am not using the Latin Anno Mundi calendar.

So whenever you see the term Anno Mundi or AM, please understand that we are using this term as the start-date for the creation of the world only. In other words, AM means years from creation.



If I refer to Anno Mundi 6000, I am referring to a period of 6000 years from the creation of the world based on Bible chronology, not the discredited Anno Mundi calendar.

The year 6000 Anno Mundi coincides with the year 1999 on the Gregorian Calendar.

Are you wondering why?

A quick explanation should clear up this confusion.

When the calendar, either the Julian or the Gregorian, pass from 1 BC to 1 AD, the year in between BC and AD was not counted.

This means that all AD dates now based on the Gregorian calendar + 1 year + 4000 years gives you the number of years from creation.

For example:

If the year is 2017, you can roughly calculate that we are 6018 years from creation. Anno Mundi 6018.

The easy rule of thumb is to add one year to any AD date when calculating the number of years from creation to any date starting with 1 AD and going forward.

If you want to calculate how

many years man has been on the earth since the creation of Adam, you simply add one year to your current Gregorian calendar and then add another 4000 years.

This book is being written in 2017.

How many years based on the Scriptures since the first man Adam lived on the earth?

The answer is  $2017 + 1 + 4000 = 6018$ .

### *Julian Calendar*

You will also find some references in this book to the Julian calendar.

The Julian calendar was developed by Julius Caesar in 46 BC.

The Julian calendar is a Roman solar based calendar based on 365.25 solar days in a year.

In 1582 the inaccuracy of the Julian calendar based on 365.25 days in a year had created about a ten-day shift over 1600 years.

### *Gregorian Calendar*

The Julian calendar was replaced by the Gregorian calendar

in 1582. The Gregorian calendar was developed by Pope Gregory the 8<sup>th</sup> and is based on 365.24 days in a year not 365.25 days in a year.

Do these calendar changes confuse the birth date of Jesus our Lord?

The answer is no.

The difference between the Julian calendar that was in use at the time Jesus was born and the Gregorian calendar that replaced it 1600 years later is .002 percent. Since the Julian calendar (started by Julius Caesar) was first used 46 years before the birth of Jesus, the amount of time it would miscalculate is only about 120 minutes.

### *Is There a Hidden Time-Stamp Prophecy in the First Word in the Bible?*

Back to the question at hand.

How many years was Adam in the Garden of Eden?

Is there a way to figure it out?

The two themes of both the picture and number translation of the Hebrew word Bereisheet is

clear. It is all about the Messiah and His redemptive work accomplished on the Cross.

Is there more?

The meaning of the numbers that reveals a redemptive theme does not preclude another level of revelation that is consistent with one of the primary purposes of numbers.

Numbers are used to calculate.

Numbers calculate distance, volume, weight and time.

Is there a time-stamp-prophecy in the numbers found in Bereisheet?

The answer is that there are three time-stamp-prophecies in the Hebrew Word Bereisheet.

The key to unlocking the time-stamp mystery is found in the letter Yood.

Yood is also the number 10.

The following chapter will disclose what the number 10 means and how it is used as God's Messianic calculator.

## CHAPTER 14



# 'Yood

**T**here are two especially noteworthy revelations that appear back to back in the first pages of Scripture.

I am of course referring to the two names God revealed in the first two chapters of the book of Genesis.

The two names are ELOHIM and YHVH.

In a later chapter we will be discussing in detail the hidden meaning of the two revealed names of God.

In this chapter I will be sharing with you the special significance of two Hebrew Letters that shows up in both of the names of God.

Is this significant?

Yes it is.

In both cases, the Hebrew letter Yood is prominently displayed in the two names our Creator and Savior discloses to Adam in the Garden. Yood is the fourth letter in the name Elohim and the first letter in the sacred name YHVH.

In both cases, the Hebrew letter reveals something that is central and very important that Elohim YHVH wants us to know about Him.

It can put the “something” in one word.

PLANS!

**God has Plans!****ׁ Yood**

Pictured as a Hand

*To Work - A Mighty Deed -  
A Deed Accomplished - To Make  
Arm and Hand Accomplishing a  
Divine Deed*

The Hebrew Letter Yood is pictured as a hand and an arm flexed to do a divine deed.

**God has Plans!****10 ׁ Yood**

Yood is also the Number 10  
*Perfection of Divine Order  
Completeness of Order  
Divinely Ordered Events  
Ordinal Perfection*

Yood is also the number 10.

It should not be surprising that the number Ten is one of four sacred numbers.

The number Ten means Ordinal Perfection.

What does Ordinal Perfection mean?

*The number ten means  
that God has plans!*

Plans He has worked out in heaven that will take place on earth through a sequence of events that always have the same result.

What is that result?

*God Always Perfectly Completes  
His Plans!*

Yood, or 10, is the one number God uses most often to forecast a period of time that will be punctuated by the completion of a divinely promised completion of a plan that has been set in place in the heavenlies in order that it might manifest on the earth.

Ten is the one number that God uses to reveal His time-line to mankind.

The number ONE is God's unique number and by adding a zero to ONE, God is telling us that He is going to do something in time and space.

Zero is NOT a number but a placeholder.

In the case of the number 10, it is most often the placeholder for TIME.

Here are just a few samples of how God uses Yood, the number Ten.

Notice that they are all divine concepts or deeds manifest and amplified as they unfold in real time.

Yood (10) x Hey (5) = 50

In other words, Grace (5) multiplied and amplified by Ordinal Perfection.

The result is 50 years or JUBILEE.

Yood (10) x Dalet (4) = 40

In other words, CREATION (4) multiplied and amplified by Ordinal Perfection.

The result is 40 years of TESTING. (Israel in the Wilderness)

Multiply 40 by Ordinal Perfection 10 and you get 400 years, a testing period of probation on

steroids.

The result is the amount of time that Israel was enslaved in Egypt.

So whether it is the number 4, the number of creation, or 40 the number of creation on probation, or the number 400 the number of an expanded period of testing and probation, the theme remains the same. The number 10 multiplies the concept of the number four by adding TIME.

Yood (10) x Yood (10) is Ordinal Perfection multiplied by itself. 10 X 10 is 100, the age of Abraham when the son of promise, Isaac was born. The father of Jacob who was re-named Israel.

100 is the number associated with the Children of Promise, the Children of Israel.

Yood (10) x Children of Promise (100) = 1000. God has made hundreds of promises to Israel that have not been fulfilled. These promises will soon be unfolded and manifest for the Elect Children of Israel during the 1000 year rule and reign of Messiah.

Ordinal perfection multiplied by Israel results in a 1000 year

Messianic reign where Israel becomes the head of all the nations under the kingship of the Messiah.

In other words, the length of the Millennial Reign of Jesus the Christ is forecast by multiplying the number that signifies a Celestial plan to be unfolded on the earth as a sequence of events that results in a specific Divinely Ordained outcome that will occur at and during a precisely ordained period of time.

These are just a few examples of how the number Yood, or 10, is used as a Prophetic time-stamp.

There are literally hundreds of other examples in the Scriptures. As a matter of fact, we are going to be exploring one of the most amazing time-stamp Yood prophecies to ever be disclosed.

You can now see that it is no coincidence that the picture for the letter Yood (the number 10) is a Hand or Arm poised to do a mighty deed.

## Yood



Unfolded over time 10 ׳

The combined meaning of the picture of Yood and the number 10 is that a Divine Deed is going to be accomplished at the set-time.

Do you think it is a coincidence that the revelation of 1000 year reign of the Messiah on the earth occurs exactly 10 times in Scripture?

It occurs 2 times in the Old Testament and 8 times in the New Testament.

In order to understand the purpose of number ׳10 (Yood) requires only that you understand that God has planned events in heaven that will take place on earth as a sequence of events unfold that result in the accomplishment of His pre-ordained heavenly purposes.

The number ׳10 (Yood) is used in combination with other numbers and pictures to indicate that a Divine Plan is in motion moving toward a glorious purposeful conclusion.

The number ׳10 (Yood) most often has a connection to a Divinely Ordered period of time.

I should probably say that it always has a connection to a divinely ordered period of time that I often miss because of my inability to fathom at all times what that purpose is.

In other words, we are all severely limited in our intelligence compared to the Divine mind of God. Except as God gives sight, we are all seeing through a darkened glass.

In the specific case of the numbers that compose the Hebrew word Bereisheet, I must admit to some confidence based on the obviousness of the disclosure.

In order to understand the number 10, you must begin with some basic concepts.

How many numbers are there?

The answer is that there are only 9 numbers in our entire

world.

Everything we do is governed by these 9 numbers or the combination of these 9 numbers.

The number 10 is actually the number 1 with a zero added.

One is the number that exclusively and ideally represents God.

The zero (0) is not a number. As it relates to the number 10, revealed by the letter Yood in Scripture, it is always a place holder for Time.

This includes the events that unfold in time.

The number 10 is God's number, not man's.

Yood, or 10, is reserved for Him and Him alone. He is the only one that can ordain the sequence of events that will take place in the time He has prescribed for that event to both begin and end at His command. A command that has already been ordained by Elohim YHVH, and will certainly manifest itself.

Isn't this one of the premiere claims that YHVH Elohim makes regarding Himself?

**Isaiah 46:10**

*Declaring the **end from the beginning**, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:*

The second letter that is present in both the names YHVH and Elohim is the letter Hey.

Hey is the fifth letter/number in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt and as a number it means GRACE.

The two prominent numeric messages in the name for the LORD God, YHVH Elohim is that He has a GRACIOUS PLAN!

The information revealed in this chapter will help you understand the time-stamp prophetic harbingers that are found in the first word of the Scriptures. The basic time-line is revealed in the beginning. Literally revealed!

## CHAPTER 15



## Time-Stamp Prophecy in the Beginning

In addition to the Picture and Number translation based on the 6 letters in the first word in the Bible, there is also a mathematical Time Prophecy hidden in the text.

In order to understand how this works, we need to gather all the other puzzle pieces including the primary conventional text that declares a beginning and the picture and numbers that declare a new beginning that is prophesied to happen in the future.

The once mysterious hidden prophecy can now be understood without confusion.

The prophecy of the com-

ing Messiah who will lay His life down willingly in order to redeem mankind.

The only remaining question is this:

### *When is this going to happen?*

The answer is revealed in this chapter.

The answer confirms the earlier clues regarding the time that Adam spent in the Garden of Eden.

The time-span of the Dispensation of Innocence.


A time span of 33 years that is confirmed in this chapter.

Let's examine Bereisheet by the numbers and the pictures one more time to discover the prophetic time-stamp harbinger that is hidden in plain sight just waiting for the passage of time to unlock the mystery.

The Messianic Sacrifice was a prophecy that was hidden for a reason.

Daniel prophesied the precise time that Yeshua Ha-Mashiach was crucified by simple deduction. Although Daniel did not prophecy the day that Yeshua would be nailed to and lifted up on a tree, he did predict that Messiah would be cut off for the transgression of others and not his own.

Daniel did predict a day that is locked in ceremonial tradition. The day Daniel predicted was the day that Messiah would present Himself as the Messiah in the temple in Jerusalem on a Jewish Feast day. It was Passover. The leaders of Israel rejected their Messiah who then gave up His life as the Sacrificial Spotless Lamb of God. Jesus showed up in the temple at the same time the High Priest showed up with the selected spotless lamb from the flock of sheep just outside of Bethlehem. By simple deduction we can know with certainty that Messiah was crucified exactly four days later, at exactly the same time that the lamb without defect was sacrificed in the temple. The year was 32 AD, the month and

<i>Beginning</i>					
					
׃	ת	ב	א	ר	ש
Tav	Yood	Sheen	Aleph	Reysh	Beyt
<b>400 x 10</b>		300	1	200	2

day was Nisan 14.

Now let's see if we can find this prophetic event prophesied in the first word of the Bible based on the pictorial and numeric meaning of Yood and Tav, the last two letters in the Hebrew word Bereisheet.

### *Bereisheet*

You are looking at the time-stamp prophecy that unlocks a 4000 year mystery and also provides convincing proof of the 33 years of innocence Adam spent in the Garden of Eden.

The mystery that is disclosed by the mathematical calculation of ׃ 10 (Yood) and א 400 (Tav) is not hard to calculate.

These are the two numbers in the Hebrew word Bereisheet that forecast a 4000 year period that will end with a completion of a plan that is marked by a wooden cross.

It is a supernatural plan that will be published to the entire world.

It is not just any event, it is the single most important event in all man's history.

Who are the personalities in this event.

God the Father, the Holy Spir-

it and the obedient Son of God.

I believe that this prophetic harbinger is confirmed by a couple of witnesses.

### *4000 Years*

If this is the first 4000 year prophetic harbinger announcing the Calvary Event, then by simply going back 4000 years you can establish that the prophecy found in the first word of the Scriptures has a start-date.

What is that start-date.

The answer is 33 Anno Mundi.

This is the only start-date that has an end date 4000 years later of 4033 Anno Mundi.

4033 AM corresponds with the year 32 AD to our Gregorian Calendar.

Exactly 4033 years from Creation.

There has been a lot of guessing going on regarding the time Adam spent in the Garden of Eden.

Bishop Ussher guessed that Adam was in the garden for one day before he sinned.

The Book of Jubilees speculates that Adam was in the Garden of Eden for only 7 years.

Others have suggested a time period that ranges for a week to 100 years.

All the previous dates that have been suggested have either been proven wrong or they are obviously incorrect (more about this later in the book).

### Testing the Theory!

The 4000 year prophecy discovered in the meaning of the Hebrew numbers must not only land on a significant date, it must also be consistent with the context of the Scriptures. What is the context?

It is all about Beginnings.

### י10 (Yood) ת400 (Tav) (4000) and a New Beginning

Beginning					
י	ת	ב	א	ר	ש
Tav	Yood	Sheen	Aleph	Reysh	Beyt
400 x 10		300	1	200	2

י10 (Yood) ת400 (Tav) and the number 4000

If the numbers Yood & Tav found in the first word in the Bible is a time-stamp prophetic harbinger of 4000 years, then the next question is, is that date also a start-date for another new Beginning?

This is very important and necessary since we are to be mindful of the context of the word we are exploring in Genesis 1:1.

The word Beginning.

The number prophecy seems to provide a time-stamp that identifies the precise date of the death of Messiah with an exactitude that cannot be ignored.

Does anyone question the fact that Yeshua Ha-Mashiach is the most central character in all of history?

Does anyone question that His life, death, burial and resurrection represent a turning point

in all of history?

Does the year 4033 Anno Mundi represent a New Beginning?

The answer is absolutely YES!

### Picture Prophecy in Yood Tav

י (Yood) (Mighty Deed)

ת (Tav) (Cross)

The prophetic harbinger found in the first word in the Bible is also confirmed by the pictures of י (Yood) and ת (Tav).

Do you remember the picture translation from the previous chapter?

Let's review what we have already learned.

The composite translation of all 6 Pictures in the Hebrew word Bereisheet, or Beginning, reveals the following message:

### The Son of God Pressed by His Own Hand Against a Wooden Cross!

Does the Picture translation

in Bereisheet coincide with the 4000 year prophetic harbinger that started in 33AM and ended in 32AD, exactly 4000 years later? Yood is the picture of a hand doing a mighty work.

Tav means sign or covenant and is pictured by Crossed Wooden Sticks.

The picture translation of a mighty deed that is a covenant (Genesis 3:15) pictured as a wooden cross could not be clearer.

There is also a number translation in the Hebrew word Bereisheet that must also conform to the context of a beginning.

Does the number translation in the Hebrew word Bereisheet conform to the context of a beginning?

*At the appointed time Messiah is coming to rescue man from death and hell. This will be accomplished by His sacrificial atoning death, burial and resurrection.*

Is there any question that this represents a brand new beginning for mankind?

## CHAPTER 16



# Additional Witnesses

**T**here is another key that confirms the authenticity of the number 33.

### *Elohim And YHVH*

In order to follow the next path of breadcrumbs, we will need to review the picture language of the two names that our Creator and Savior has revealed to us from the beginning.

The first name is ELOHIM.

Elohim is the third word revealed in the Bible.

Do you suppose that is coincidence?

Absolutely not!

There are important clues hidden in plain sight that are designed from the beginning to give us understanding and confidence in the supernatural origin of God's revelation to man.

“God” is the fourth word revealed in the English translation of the Bible. The title “God” shows up over 2800 times in the Old Testament and over 1200 times in the New Testament. Whenever you see the name “God” in the English Bible, you are actually looking at a placeholder for the name Elohim.

We will explore the picture meaning of the name Elohim as



revealed in the book of Genesis.

This insight may provide another arresting clue that seems to point to the fact that the Age of Innocence ended abruptly only 33 years after it had begun.

Let's begin looking at this intriguing clue by reviewing the names of Elohim.

Reviewing the name of God and understanding what it means is critical to understanding the 33-year clue that is hidden in the first two chapters of the book of Genesis.

**“God”**

ם	י	ה	ל	א
Mem	Yood	Hey	Lamed	Aleph
40	10	5	30	1
<i>Elohim</i>				

The two names we have already explored are two of the most important names revealed in all of Scripture.

Of course we are referring to the names Elohim and YHVH.

A quick review of the meaning of those two names is the key

to understanding the prominence and importance of the year 33.

Without the correct start-date for the 4000-year prophecy, what would be the point in ever revealing it?

That is not the way YHVH Elohim conducts His revelatory program.

If there is a riddle in Scripture, then you can be assured that with diligent searching the answer to the riddle can and will be found at the exact time God wants it to be revealed.

**“God”**

ם	י	ה	ל	א
Mem	Yood	Hey	Lamed	Aleph
40	10	5	30	1
<i>Elohim</i>				

*In the beginning God...  
Genesis 1:1a*

בראשי	תבראא	להים
Elohim	He Created	In Beginning

Is there something hidden in the name Elohim?

Is that “something” foundational and so important that if we miss it we miss out?

The answer is yes.

The Picture and Number language embedded in the first letters in the first three Hebrew words stands as pillar of revelation.

There is something our Creator wants us to know from the very beginning. It should not be a surprise that in the beginning and from the beginning Elohim declares an everlasting truth that is one of the central doctrines of the Christian faith.

Is the fact that the name Elohim is the third letter in the Hebrew Scriptures positive proof of the Trinity?

Of course not, but it is a clue that we are invited to investigate. The Trinity is actually revealed in the picture meaning of Elohim.

Much has been made by Trinitarians that there is a hint as to the Triune nature of God in the last letter of the Elohim, the letter Mem.

The reason for this speculation is based on the fact that whenever the letter Mem is found at the end

a Hebrew word it signifies that the word is to be understood as plural.

While this is true, non-Trinitarian cults have pointed out that even if the name of Elohim does reveal a plurality, no one can be certain as to the number. It could just be any number more than one.

It could be two or it could be hundreds or thousands as the Polytheist believe.

So let's ask the question. Is there solid proof of the Trinity in the sacred name of Elohim our Creator, or should we look elsewhere for evidence of the Triune God?

The mystery of the Trinity is obviously revealed in many places in the Scripture.

The Trinity is not something Elohim wants to keep a secret.

Would it surprise you to learn that the Trinity is revealed in the very name of Elohim? The last letter in Elohim Mem is just the icing on the cake.

So let's look at the picture meaning based on the five letters in the name of our Creator ELOHIM.

### ELOHIM

Mem Yood Hey Lamed Aleph



### Alef

Strong Leader - Leading  
Strength - Aloof - Separate  
Gentle - Head of the Family  
First - The Beginning  
God the Father  
**OX**

### Lamed



Control - To Shepherd  
To Have Authority  
To Urge Forward  
The Tongue - The Voice of Authority  
**Staff**

### Hey



Pay Attention to What Follows  
To Reveal  
To Unfold - To Look Upon  
Holy Spirit as the Revelator  
**Behold**

### Yood



To Work - A Mighty Deed  
A Deed Accomplished  
To Make - Arm and Hand  
Accomplishing a Purpose  
Divine Deed  
**Hand**

### Mem



Liquid - Mighty Waters  
like the Ocean  
Massive as the Waves of the Sea  
Chaotic and Destructive like a  
**Tsunami**  
Water Coming Down Like  
a Stream Rain Water  
that Makes the Desert Bloom  
The Word of God that Brings Life  
Living Water - **Waters**

### Picture Meaning of Elohim Based on Context of Genesis 1:1a

**OX & Aleph** - The First  
**God the Father**

**Staff & Lamed** - The One That  
Speaks with Authority  
**God the Son**

**Hey** - Receiving Revelation  
(Picture of a man holding  
hands up to heaven receiving  
revelation)  
**God the Holy Spirit**

**Hand & Yood** - Doing a Mighty  
Deed

**Waters & Mem** - Waters

The first three letters of Elohim  
(Aleph, Lamed, and Hey) reveal  
the Trinity.

*God the Father, The Son Who  
Speaks with Authority and the  
Holy Spirit*

The final two letters of Elohim  
(Yood & Mem) reveal Creation

*The Hand separating the Waters  
from the Waters!  
Creating a Home for Man*

Think about it for a moment.  
Not only does God reveal the  
three persons in the Trinity - the  
Father, the Son and the Holy Spir-  
it, He also reveals in a nutshell the  
essence of His creative work.

And what is the essence of that work? Let's see what the Scriptures say:

**Genesis 1:6-10**

*And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.*

*And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so.*

*And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.*

*And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so.*

*And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called the Seas: and God saw that it was good.*

Let me summarize this for you.

In the name Elohim is the revelation that the Father, Son and Holy Spirit were all active in the creation of the place we call home.

And how was the place we call home created?

The answer is found in the last two letters in the name of ELOHIM.

Those letters are Yood and Mem.

Yood is a mighty Divine Act, a Work a Mighty DEED.

Mem mean WATERS.

The Mighty Deed accomplished with the waters.

He separated the waters from the Waters thus creating our earthly habitat.

This is the Picture meaning of Elohim.

If we condense this to the core concept what is being disclosed:

In a nutshell, the Triune Elohim is the One who created us. He also created a place for us to live. When God disclosed His name as Elohim, He was announcing Himself as the Triune Creator.

***If Elohim is our  
CREATOR,  
Who is YHVH?***

Now let's take a look at the second name that God attributes to Himself. The un-pronounceable name YHVH.

You may be wondering to yourself what any of this has to do with the clues as to how long Adam spent in the Garden of Eden before he sinned.

The answer to that question will become apparent once we have taken a close look at the second name, YHVH. When we assemble the puzzle pieces, the answer will appear.

**LORD**

ה ו ה י  
 Hey Vav Hey Yood  
**YHVH**

The Sacred name of YHVH is first revealed to us in Genesis.

The English translation of YHVH Elohim is the "Lord God".

**Genesis 2:4**

*These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the Lord God made the earth and the heavens,*

**י Yood 10**



*To Work - A Mighty Deed  
A Deed Accomplished  
To Make - Arm and Hand  
Accomplishing a Purpose  
Divine Deed  
**Hand***

**ה Hey**



*Pay Attention to What Follows  
To Reveal  
To Unfold - To Look Upon  
Holy Spirit as the Revelator  
**Behold***

## 𐤅 Vav 6



*To Add - To Secure - To Join Together - To Make Secure  
To Bind Together - To Create a Connection Between  
Two Things that are Separated from Each Other  
Wooden Hook - Wooden Peg  
To Hold Up  
Iron Nail*

## 𐤅 Hey



*Pay Attention to What Follows  
To Reveal  
To Unfold - To Look Upon  
Holy Spirit as the Revelator  
Behold*

*HAND 𐤅 Yood* is pictured as a Hand.

*Behold 𐤅 Hey* means to Reveal, Behold or to Look .

*Iron Nail 𐤅 Vav* is pictured as an Iron Nail

*Behold 𐤅 Hey* means to Reveal, Behold or to Look .

*When we Assemble the 4 PICTURE puzzle pieces, we discover the following message:*

***Behold the Hand!  
Behold the Nail!***

What have we learned?

***Elohim is the Revelation  
of the CREATOR!  
YHVH is the Revelation  
of the SAVIOR!***

Now you are probably wondering why this is important. If you open your Bible to Genesis Chapter 1 and begin counting the

number of times that the name Elohim (God) appears between Genesis 1:1 and Genesis 2:3, you will discover that Elohim is revealed 34 times.

To be clear, your English Bible translates Elohim as God.

If you study Genesis Chapters 1 & 2 looking for the name LORD, you will discover that it does not appear on the pages of Scripture until you arrive at Genesis 2:4.

To be clear, your English Bible translates YHVH as LORD.

To Review:

The name Elohim is revealed 34 times before the name YHVH is revealed.

The name YHVH is revealed next to Elohim (LORD God) only after a sequence of 34 unique disclosures of the name Elohim.

The name Elohim reveals the Creator!

The name YHVH reveals the Savior!

So what's the point?

If this is a numeric clue then what is it revealing?

The number of times that the first revelation of Elohim occurs

is a cryptic clue. Notice that the name Elohim occurs at the start-point of creation, the third word in the first book of the Bible. Elohim is mentioned as the One doing the creating, before time began. Elohim is the start-point for understanding His creation of time.

Could this be a countdown that ends on the 34<sup>th</sup> disclosure of the name Elohim? This unfolds 33 sequences. What might those sequences be?

Isn't it possible in light of all the other clues that what is being revealed in the very architecture of Scripture is a time sequence that is meant to answer the very question we are investigating? A confirming clue that we are on the right track.

If that is the case, then starting from the first day of creation with the first disclosure of the name of Elohim as our Creator, we move forward with 33 more disclosures of Elohim as Creator until we arrive at Genesis 2:4 where we read the following verse:

**Genesis 2:4 KJV**  
*(YHVH and ELOHIM added)*  
*These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the Lord (YHVH) God (ELOHIM) made the earth and the heavens.*

ator and end with YHVH as the Savior.

To be clear, Genesis 2:4 is the first time in the Scriptures that the name YHVH is revealed. YHVH (Behold the Hand, Behold the Nail) is the revelation that YHVH is our SAVIOR.

166

Is this a 33-year disclosure that begins with the first day of creation and goes on to reveal that there will be 33 years in which a Savior WILL NOT be required?

Notice the stark revelation of YHVH that concludes these 33 sets. Could it be sets of time that ends with the revelation that the Savior YHVH is desperately needed?

In summary, we are suggesting that there may be a clue that identifies the period of time that Adam is in the Garden of Eden based on the 33 sequences that start with Elohim as the Cre-

## CHAPTER 17



# More Breadcrumbs to Follow

If you were to count the number of letters starting with the first 6 letters found in the first word of Genesis and continuing to count until you reached the 33<sup>rd</sup> letter in Genesis, you would discover that your countdown would end with the first word in the 2<sup>nd</sup> chapter of Genesis.

This is what it would look like in the English and Hebrew translation (below).

There are at least 5 clues hidden in this number puzzle that can only be understood as we examine the original revelation in the Ancient Prophetic Text we call the Hebrew Old Testament.

167

English (Left to Right)	(Right to Left) Hebrew
In the Beginning God	א.בראשית ברא אלהים
created the heaven and the earth	את השמים ואת הארץ
and the earth	והארץ
	33

## Clue One: The Number 90

The first thing I noticed is the 33<sup>rd</sup> letter in the Scriptures is the number 90. Ninety is also the letter ךTsade.

Please examine the Hebrew text and notice that ךTsade, the 18<sup>th</sup> letter in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt, is also the number 90.

This number is the last or 33<sup>rd</sup> number found in the first two verses of the original Hebrew Scripture.

What does 90, ךTsade, mean and why is it significant?

The number 90 is a magnification of the number 9.

It is the number most often associated with judgment and the wrath of God.

## Clue Two: The Numbers 9 and 10

The number 90, ךTsade, is a result of the multiplication of ך 10 (Yood) X 9 ך (Tet).

Obviously the root number of 90 is 9.

What does 9 mean?

## ך Tet 9

Tet is also the number 9 and means the following:

*Wrath - Ensnared - Entrapped  
Judgment of Man  
Summation of Man's Works  
3x3 Divine Perfection Magnified  
Fruits of the Spirit  
Divine Completeness  
Conclusion of a Matter  
Last of the Digits  
Summation of Man's Works*

Obviously the number 9 and 90 share the same root meaning.

## Clue Three: The Picture Meaning of Tet.

The number meanings of the numbers 90 and 9 also agree with the picture meaning of the root letter/number Tsade.

## ך Tet 9



## ך Tet

*To Surround - Twist  
Entwine - Encircle  
Ensnare - Entrap - To Surround  
To Spin  
Rolled Together Snake*

## Clue Four: The Picture Meaning of Tsade.

It is no accident that the 33<sup>rd</sup> letter in the first chapter in the first book of the Bible declares by pattern and type the sad mischief that beset the earth on the 33<sup>rd</sup> year of creation.

The number 90, ךTsade, is in perfect agreement with the number 9 and the picture of the serpent as it reveals magnified judgment.

All the numbers disclose that at the root of the problem is a serpent whose only desire is to entrap, ensnare in order to bring judgment upon mankind. The serpent is successful in the devilish mission as man desires the forbidden fruit more than he desires to love and please Elohim.

The picture of ךTsade is also compelling evidence that something nefarious is afoot.

Tsade is pictured as a hook. It has several meanings that can be both good and evil. Clearly we are examining the picture in light of the serpent's seduction of Eve, which means it is clearly EVIL.

The picture of ךTsade informs us that there is a deep, throbbing desire - a passion or a lust that is manifesting. It is no accident that the picture is a hook. Eve was "hooked" by the lies of Satan. Satan managed to stir up a desire in Eve and then pulled her into his net, much as a fisherman hooks and reels in an unsuspecting fish.



צ ט **Tsade**

To Catch - To be Caught

A Harvest

To Pull Forward

Unable to Escape

Trouble - To Strongly Desire

Just or Righteous - To Need

**FISH HOOK**

## Summary of all Four Clues

You cannot examine the picture and number meaning of 90 (צTsade) and the picture number meaning of 9 (טTet) without realizing that Adam and Eve are in deep trouble.

## The Fifth and Final Amazing Clue

*With this information in mind  
I would like you to read what fol-*

*lows the 33<sup>rd</sup> letter in the Scriptures. I will report both the KJV and the literal Hebrew translation based on the Westminster Leningrad Codex Authorized Version.*

Genesis 1:2 KJV

**2 And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.**

Genesis 1:2 Literal Hebrew translation of the embolden

English translation.

**She became chaos and vacancy and darkness**

Obviously the number 90 showing up as the 33<sup>rd</sup> letter in the Hebrew Scriptures followed by the message that she became chaos, vacancy and darkness needs to be understood in the context of the primary conventional Hebrew.

Could it also be a cryptic code?

God often refers to these hidden mysteries as “dark sayings”.

They are hidden well out of the sight so as not to interfere

with the primary conventional text that God designed to be read and understood by all men.

These dark sayings are nestled into the conventional text in order to give the one who searches them out a context for understanding their meaning.

If there is a message hidden in the architecture of the revelation, I believe it is to be understood as additions to the conventional text while remaining within and bracketed by the context of the primary conventional Hebrew.

Context is King!

In other words, God did not design these messages in such a way that they would change or modify the transmission of the conventional message in plain Hebrew. To the contrary, they are connected to the context of the conventional Hebrew language.

These are nuggets, gifts that God distributes at the right time according to His own purposes and desires. The revelation regarding the number 33 would not have been impactful until it reached the consciousness of the final generation that is living on

the cusp of a cataclysmic ending followed by a New Beginning.

It is only after the unfolding pages of history reaches the right moment in time that these hidden prophetic clues are released by the Lord in order that they might be understood.

In the meantime, they are sealed and cannot be discovered.

## The Hidden Message In 33

This clue is so obvious that I would be remiss if I did not connect this Bible prophecy dot to the other dots already disclosed in this chapter.

The Number 33 is composed of two numbers.

The numbers are 3 and 30.

Thirty is to be understood as the number 3 multiplied by the number 10 (Yood).

The number 10, as you already know, means **Ordinal Perfection**.

The number 3 means **Divine Perfection**.

When we deal with the number 33, we are dealing with a

number that has God's magnificent fingerprints all over it, as all numbers do.

We cannot forget that God owns all the numbers, they belong to Him and Him alone. He is the one that ultimately controls the outcome forecast by numbers. The enemy may hijack a number, but ultimately it returns to its owner having accomplished its pre-ordained purpose.

Thirty-three is an amazing number that is meant to reveal both wonder and awe.

Thirty-three is a number that is meant to magnify and amplify the mystery of the perfection of the Trinity.

Thirty-three is the number that Satan hijacked in order to magnify himself and insult the Triune God.

Lucifer mistakenly imagines that he now owns this number, and with it he seeks to magnify himself above God.

Little did Satan know that the number 33 would be redeemed and recovered in 32 AD, exactly 4000 years after the fall of Adam.

The number 33 is now forever

connected to the finished work of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach.

What Satan stole in the Garden of Eden, Yeshua has recovered on the Cross of Calvary.

It is no accident that Lucifer picked the 33rd year to entice and deceive Eve. Sadly this prompted Adam to openly rebel against Elohim, his Creator.

It is no accident that Satan showed up to inhabit the "wise" serpent on the 33<sup>rd</sup> year after creation.

Make no mistake, Satan picked this year associated with the number 33 deliberately. Lucifer relished the thought of besmirching the sacred number 3 with his venomous lies and cult graffiti.

The number 33 is composed of the Hebrew Letter Lamed and the Letter Gimel.

## 33 as a Picture

ל Lamed



*Control - To Shepherd  
To Have Authority  
To Urge Forward  
The Tongue - The Voice  
of Authority  
Staff*

ג Gimel



*To Lift up - Lifted up with Pride  
To Lift up the Name of the Lord  
Benefit - Bounty - Reward  
To Toil - Exaltation  
Camel*

The Picture of Lamed Gimel has an Ideal Meaning and it also has a Corrupted meaning.

The Ideal Meaning is to Lift up the Name of the Lord. To provide a benefit.

The Corrupted Meaning is to be Lifted up with Pride. To insure a Fall.

The number 33 may be celebrated by Satan for a short while, but eventually the serpent will be cast down as the Son of God is glorified and lifted up.

Do you see the parallels?

Can you begin to understand why Yeshua accomplished His mission on the 33<sup>rd</sup> year of His life on earth as Immanuel the Eternal Prince of Heaven?

Yeshua retrieved what Satan had stolen. The number 33 is testimony to that simple eloquent fact. If we on earth do not understand this, I can assure you that the host of heaven understands it very well.

Satan is a thief and a liar. The mischief the serpent unleashed on the 33<sup>rd</sup> year of creation is something he has been crowing about for thousands of years.

That is all about to end abruptly!



## *The Final Witness Indisputable Obviousness*

We need not speculate if the 4000 year prophecy regarding the sacrificial atoning work of the Son of God is going to happen as forecast in the numbers of the first word in the Scripture.

It has already happened exactly and precisely as forecast.

And since we know when it happened, it takes just a little basic biblical sanctified logic to deduce that the numbers associated with the birth and death of Messiah are prophetic harbingers that have their genesis In the Beginning.

While there are other rabbit holes we could go down, I think I have presented enough evidence that the number 33 is the number of years between Adam's creation as sinless and the first act of sinful rebellion.

The number 33 is both tragic and hopeful.

This concludes our research into the number 33.

We will now introduce the sequel to the Age of Innocence as we answer the question that is on every reader's mind.

Why is this important and what happens next?

## CHAPTER 18



# Messianic Multiplication

Are there more treasures to be found in the math clues found in the first word in the Bible?

Has YHVH Elohim revealed any other amazing time prophecies?

Since these prophecies have never been disclosed historically, can we assume that this is the right time to unravel and understand the very first prophecy in the Bible?

If you ask any Bible scholar to identify the first prophecy found in the Scripture, they will refer you to Genesis 3:15.

*And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.*

While it is true that this is the first prophecy found in the primary conventional text, it is certainly not the first prophecy found in the Scriptures.

There are literally over 50 prophecies based on the pictures and numbers embedded underneath each of the Hebrew letters. And yes I have looked at them.

Having said that, I must confess that for everyone I found there are probably three I missed.

YHVH Elohim has provided enough evidence in the pictures and numbers that highlight His plan to redeem man in the book of Genesis alone to equal all the prophecies in the entire Bible based on the primary conventional text.

I can report with complete confidence that every single one of these prophetic harbingers is about the redemptive work that will unfold in the future, including the first and second coming of Yeshua, His royal reign for 1000 years and the eternal state that follows. All this is supernaturally recorded in the pictures and the numbers of Scripture. Who is the main character that is going to accomplish all this?

In all cases, it is the anointed Messiah, the Son of God who is the second person in the Trinity.

If you think this is an exaggeration, I simply ask you to reflect on the prophetic disclosures that YHVH Elohim has revealed in the first 6 letters of His love letter

to mankind.

The picture of Bereisheet (Beginning) reveals that the very Son of God is going to do a mighty work that includes the following:

1. Pressing His hand against a cross.
2. Accomplishing the terms of a Covenant whose signatures are God the Father, Son and Holy Spirit.
3. Providing a Sign for the entire world to witness.

The numbers of Bereisheet (Beginning) have already revealed that the Divine Accomplishment will happen at the appointed time, by the anointed Messiah who will do three things in order that man might be rescued from the curse of sin. In addition to living a perfect life, spotless, unblemished and free from any sin, the Son of God will do the following on our behalf:

4. Christ will die a bloody, cruel death reserved for the worst of sinners.
5. Christ will be buried.
6. Christ will rise from the dead.

In other words, the Picture meaning of the first 6 letters discloses the sign that we are to match up with the event.

The Son of God Pressed by His Own Hand Against a Cross.

The Numbers based on how the numbers are used in Scripture, discloses the Gospel in a nutshell.

**1 Corinthians 15:1-4**

*Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.*

**Pictures Beginning Genesis 1:1**

ת   י   ש   א   ר   ב  
 Cross   Hand   Pressed   God   Son (Hebrew right to left)

The Son of God Pressed by His own Hand to a Cross!

**Numbers Beginning Genesis 1:1**

400	10	300	1	200	2
ת	י	ש	א	ר	ב

*For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:*

Notice that all this was done ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES!

What Scriptures?

The Scriptures that start with the disclosure of the Gospel in the first word in the first book of the Bible. The Scriptures revealed in the pictures and the numbers of

God's amazing revelation.

(2) *A deliverer is going to come along-side man for the purpose of providing help. (200) Man is incapable and completely insufficient to save himself but the One who has come alongside is (1) completely able to accomplish what sinful man cannot accomplish for himself.*

(300) *There will be a bloody death, a burial followed by a supernatural resurrection that announces Victory over the final enemy of death. (1) Accomplish according to God's perfect plan (400) at the appointed time.*

But wait, there is more.

**Tav**



**Yood**



ת

י

ש

א

ר

ב

Cross

Hand

Pressed

God

Son (Hebrew right to left)

400

10 = 4000

In addition to the number language, there is a number prophecy to be discovered in the first word in the Bible.

What is that number prophecy?

It is the time frame for all that is disclosed in the context of the word Beginning. It is a prophetic time-stamp that identifies the very year that the Atoning Blood Sacrifice already disclosed in the picture and number language is going to happen in real time.

The fulfillment of the prophecy about the ultimate Beginning was prophesied to take place in 4000 years, and right on schedule it did!

We cannot doubt the meaning of the prophecy as it uses pictures and numbers that confirm the prophecy.

The number 10 or Yood is God's multiplication number.

The number 400 is also the number that means a divinely appointed period of time.

TAV is the picture of crossed wooden sticks, a cross.

Tav also means Covenant and Sign.

This prophecy was purposely hidden in plain sight throughout the ages!

That's right, this was purposely hidden for ages.

It was hidden in plain sight without a key in sight to unlock the mystery.

And then it happened.

In 32 AD, the Spotless Lamb of God presented Himself in Jerusalem, in the temple where He was rejected.

Four days later He was hanging on a cross.

Three day after that, He had RISEN from the dead.

It all happened in 7 days. The Messiah is rejected by Israel and four days later He is dying on a cross for the sins of the world, followed by His resurrection from the dead three days later.

And it was all prophesied from the Beginning.

But it could not be understood until the END.

Is there MORE?

YES!!

There are two more Time-Stamp prophecies in the first word in the Bible.

But before we disclose them, we need to be briefed in order to understand the significance of this supernatural disclosure.

This is a good time to review the one principle that must always be front and center as we explore the Scriptures.

It must be **Christo-Centric**.

This is the primary principle that informs us that the Mind of God is forever now and for all eternity focused and centered on His only Begotten Son, Yeshua Ha-Mashiach.

In other words, the focus of all Scripture is Christ.

Angels both good and evil have ministries centered on Christ.

Evil angels are feverishly obsessed with Christ as they seek to destroy His followers. They scheme day and night to create doubts about the Divine Royal personage of Christ.

The good angels are obedient ministers filled with a heavenly love for Christ. Holy Messengers are on assignments to secure the safety and welfare of Christ's disciples.

All human endeavor, expectations, hopes and human occupations should be centered on Christ and Christ alone.

The Scriptures are all Christ centered.

Take away Christ and everything else fails and falls away.

Christ and Christ alone is the heartbeat of the Holy Scriptures.

### *Additional Christ Centered Time-Stamp Prophecies*

With this principle in mind, we can be confident of this one thing. If there are time-stamp prophecies in the first six letters of the first word in the Scriptures, it will be ALL about Christ.

We have explored the 4000 year time-stamp prophecy and discovered that it was all about the atoning sacrifice of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach. Fulfilled exactly at the set-time in 4033 AM, 32 AD.

It was all about Christ.

If you discover something that is about anything else, then your search has been in vain. If you find Christ in your search, then you have found the treasure above all treasures.

We have already translated the number meaning based on the sequential disclosure of the

meaning of each number in the Hebrew word Bereisheet.

We have examined the one time-stamp prophecy revealed in the last two letters of Bereisheet. The time-stamp connected to the context of a beginning, the picture of the Son of God pressed by His own hand against the cross.

We have discovered that the number meaning fills in the essential details. Details we now refer to in the Church Age as the Gospel of Jesus Christ.

Now let's look at the time-

stamp puzzle pieces that are disclosed when we multiply the other numbers that have zero place-holders. Place holders that in this context are all about TIME.

We have looked at Tav, the number 400.

The second time-stamp discovered in the first Hebrew word in the Scriptures is Yood Sheen.









**Yood**



**Sheen**

**Time Prophecy by the Numbers**

*Bereisheet - Beginning Genesis 1:1*

<b>Yood</b>			<b>Sheen</b>		
					
400	10	300	1	200	2
ת	י	ש	א	כ	ב
Cross	Hand	Pressed	God	Son	(Hebrew right to left)
$10 \times 300 = 3000$					

The second prophetic Time-Stamp found in the first word in the Scriptures is very interesting to say the least.

Sheen is pictured as teeth and means to tear apart or destroy.

As we learned in an earlier chapter, the number Sheen or the number 300 means Victory over the enemy.

The ideal meaning is Victory over Death, the final enemy.

Three hundred is just one of several numbers associated with the death, burial and resurrection of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach.

The following is based on the assumption that Yood Sheen is forecasting a period of time that is exactly 3000 years in length that unfolds after the prophetic period of 4000 years that announced the Cross.

What is the obvious solution to the mystery regarding the number 3000?

The answer is simple. We add it to our first time-stamp prophecy of 4000.

$$10 \times 400 + (10 \times 300) = 7000$$

Obviously, if you add 3000 to

4000 you get 7000.

Is there anything significant about the number 7000?

The answer is YES!

This is the number that encompasses the entirety of **Sabbath Day Millennium Prophecy**.

This is the belief that the Second Coming of Christ will occur 6000 years after the creation of mankind followed by 1000 years in which the Jewish Messiah will rule and reign on earth from Jerusalem. **6000 + 1000 = 7000.**

According to this biblical perspective, the 6 days equal 6000 years of creation followed by a 7<sup>th</sup> day or 1000 years of rest.

Many Christians and Jews believe that this ancient prophetic perspective is modeled in the first chapter of Genesis.

Each day in the Genesis 1 account is believed to be a prophetic harbinger of a thousand years.

It all comes to a conclusion on the 7<sup>th</sup> day at the end of the seventh Millennium.

This is the most subscribed to and enduring end-times perspective held by both Jews and Gentiles. This is the end-times eschatology

and has been taught as an end-times outlook for over 3000 years.

At the end of the 7000 years, according to the Scriptural proofs, the earth will be rolled up like a scroll and destroyed by fire.

This belief is most often associated with premillennial eschatology and biblical literalism.

According to this view, each millennium or 1000 year time period is actually a day according to God.

The two most common Scripture references that bolster this position are found in Psalms 90:4 and 2 Peter 3:8.

According to this perspective, the Sabbath Millennium represents the entire 7000 years that begins at creation and ends in the creation of a new heavens and a new earth.

It is a number that has two beginnings in mind.

It begins with the creation account found in Genesis chapter one and it ends with the destruction of earth and the beginning of a New Eternal Order.

The period of time in between the 6000 and 7000 year is known

by Jews as the Messianic Kingdom.

The religious Jews do not believe that Messiah has come in the past. They are looking forward to His first coming.

Christians have a similar perspective except that they believe that Christ is going to return the second time to set up His 1000 years Millennial Kingdom.

These events are described in Revelation 20:1-6.

7000 is an intriguing number since it coincides with the most obvious prophetic time period that has been forecast by both Christians and Jews for literally thousands of years.

What makes this prophetic time-stamp even more interesting is that the letter Sheen is preceded by, and next to the letter Aleph.

Why is that interesting?

Aleph Sheen, the third and fourth letter in the Hebrew word Bereisheet, is the Hebrew word for Fire.

How does the world finally end?

In a flood?

No!


It ends in a FIRE!

## Fire


  
**Sheen**                      **Yood**

Bereisheet – Does the Beginning forecast the End?

## FIRE

Yood    Sheen  
  
 Tav    Yood    Sheen    Aleph    Reysh    Beyt  
 400    10        300        1        200    2

### 2 Peter 3:7

*But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.*

### 2 Peter 3:12

*Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat?*

To be very clear, the two letters Aleph Sheen are not only part of a 6 letter word that means Beginning, they are two letters that also forecast the ultimate new beginning, the new heavens and the new earth.

But what happens first?

The old earth is rolled up like a scroll and set on fire.

Is it a coincidence that the pictures of Yood & Sheen prophesy a Plan to Destroy the old earth? Is it a coincidence that the Aleph Sheen is the word for FIRE in the primary conventional Hebrew?

Is it a coincidence that the first end-times perspective, celebrated every Sabbath by the chosen people of YHVH Elohim, is a prophetic harbinger of the coming Millennial day of Rest, the Millennial Reign of the Jewish Messiah?

Is it a coincidence that the end of that 1000 year reign ends with the fiery destruction of the earth?

Is it a coincidence that Yood and Sheen equals 3000, and the addition of Aleph while giving the numbers additional context does not change the math?

If you multiply 10 x 300 x 1 you still end up with 3000.

Is all this just a coincidence?

## Did The Millennial Day Theory FAIL?

The Sabbath Day Millennial prophetic perspective is currently out of favor.

Is the Sabbath Day Millennial perspective without merit?

The reason the Sabbath Day Millennial theory has survived as an end-times perspective is because it is so obviously supported by the patterns and types disclosed in the Scriptures.

It is not just “tradition” that demands we take this outlook seriously, it is the Scriptures that support the concept.

Discounting this eschatology without further investigation is a big mistake. In other words, I believe that the general precepts of this position are correct.

The obvious problem with this point of view is that it has been discredited in the minds of many Christians because it “seems” to have failed.

Obviously we have not reached the 7000<sup>th</sup> year since either creation or the sin of Adam. But we have passed the 6000<sup>th</sup> year since creation.

The year 2000 has come and gone without incident.

If there was a rounding error in this 6000 year prophetic calculation, it seems like it would have been resolved by now.

This book is being written in the year 2017, roughly 6018 years from creation based on the most reliable biblical chronology.

Obviously if you’re a Christian reading the book, then the Lord has not yet returned to establish His kingdom.

So why are we still interested in this 7000 year Ticking Time Clock?

## CHAPTER 19



# How Many Beginnings are There?

**W**hen was the first beginning?  
Most Christians think they know the answer to this question, but they are mistaken.

The first Bereisheet chronologically begins with “a beginning” that happened before the foundation of the material world.

### *The First Beginning Bereisheet ONE*

The first beginning is disclosed in the Picture Language.

It is a beginning that is based

on the foreknowledge of God.

It is a foundational beginning that births the redemptive plan for fallen mankind, even before man has fallen.

It is a beginning that anticipates future events that will take place in time and space.

It is a beginning that introduces the concepts of Atonement, Salvation and Redemption before they were ever required.

As we ponder this unique “beginning”, the mystery of a Creator starts to come into focus.

The following passage comes to mind:

**Matthew 8:24-27**

*And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.*

*And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.*

*And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm.*

*But the men marveled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him!*

We might ask, “What manner of Creator is this that knows the beginning from the end and works all things out according to His own plans without the slightest imperfection?”

The beginning in view in the picture language of Bereisheet is a beginning that sees the obstacles that would seem to disqualify man from achieving God’s desired result.

Can we date that beginning?

**Revelation 13:8**

*And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the **foundation** of the world.*

The answer is NO!

What was the result that was desired by God based on this disclosure? What was God’s purpose before the beginning that happened outside of our time?

The answer is glorified sons and daughters.

That was God’s plan from the beginning!

Instead of abandoning the idea of introducing man into His family, God ordains a bold, audacious plan to redeem man from his tragic fall from grace before He ever created man or the earth that man calls home.

The Lord’s plan is as unorthodox as it is un-imaginable.

God the Father covenants with His only Begotten Son. Together they purpose that the way to deliver mankind from the smoldering garbage heap that burns with everlasting fire is to intervene by

the only means possible.

God’s only begotten Son, who is fully God, will be born of a woman and become God in the flesh in order to take upon Himself the punishment for all who have sinned and come short of God’s glory.

The horrible yet joyful purpose of this plan is to make a way for men and women to realize the destiny that God desires.

Can you imagine defying and rejecting this gracious purpose ordained by the loving heart of God the Father, Son and Holy Spirit from the beginning?

And yet most men do neglect it, which raises the following question posed by the Apostle Paul:

**Hebrews 2:3**

*How shall we escape, if we **neglect** so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him;*

Bereisheet, or beginning, heralds the start-point of a purpose that is discovered at the conclusion of a sequence of events that

God has ordained to happen here on the earth.

What is it all about?

The Scriptures tell us in no uncertain terms what it is all about.

It is all about the Only Begotten Son of God.

It’s all about the Messiah who has come to rescue mankind from the wrath to come.

It is all about the voluntary sacrifice on behalf of sinners. It is a grand plan that defies all human logic and reason.

It is all about the Savior who invites us to trust Him in order that we might be one day glorified as true sons and daughters of our Heavenly Father.

It is all about waiting in hopeful anticipation of the soon return of Jesus the Christ.

It is all about the Prince of Heaven!

It is all about falling in love with your Creator and your Redeemer who has first loved you with a love that has no equal and can be compared to none other.

From the Beginning and to the very End, it is all about the Spotless Lamb of God that is wor-



thy of all honor and glory forever and ever!

The first beginning (Bereish-eet) revealed in eternity before the foundation of the world was all about the Spotless Lamb of God.

We know Him as Yeshua or Jesus our Lord!

What was the joy set before the Messiah that gave Him the motivation to endure the cross?

#### **Hebrews 12:2**

*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.*

#### **John 1:12**

*But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:*

#### **Romans 8:29**

*For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.*

#### **2 Corinthians 6:17-18**

*Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you. And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.*

#### **Ephesians 1:5**

*He predestined us to adoption as sons through Jesus Christ to Himself, according to the kind intention of His will.*

Everything in man's world has a beginning and an ending.

Amazingly, the first word in the Bible reveals both.

It also reveals the overall timeline for everything that God has planned from the beginning to the end.

## CHAPTER 20



# The Final Time-stamp Puzzle Piece The 1000 Year Millennium

In this chapter we are going to look at the third and final numeric time-stamp prophecies contained in the numbers in the first Hebrew word in the Scripture.

The word of course is Bereish-eet, or “In Beginning”.

This chapter will also summarize the un-parallel disclosures found in a word that most Christians pass over and take for granted.

A single word, that once fully understood, creates an earthquake in the mind and aching in the heart.

A single word that reveals the mind of God regarding His gracious plan conceived in eternity past for sinful and fallen man.

A single word that discloses the seed plot for all mankind including the ages that mark the epochs that have both unfolded and are about to manifest.

The first word in Scripture is not just about one beginning, it is about all the beginnings that highlight the 7000 years that God has reserved in a very special place in order to accomplish a very special purpose.

That place is the earth.

Earth is governed by the limitations of time and space. There is a design and purpose that would have been hidden in the days of innocence in the Garden of Eden. Before the fall, this information would have been irrelevant and completely beyond Adam's understanding.

What was hidden before the fall has now been revealed.

Man is in desperate need of a Deliverer. Unless a Savior arrives on the earth with a heavenly sanctioned plan to roll back the curse of sin and the wrath of God, then man is sadly and irretrievably lost.

Amazingly, YHVH Elohim our Savior and Creator, has just such a single-purposed plan.

This plan will unveil itself in time and space, in accordance with the patterns that God has displayed in order to inform man that He is unfolding an arranged orderly strategy that will result in man's salvation.

Remarkably YHVH Elohim is revealing this plan right before our very eyes.

Because of man's spiritual blindness, many men never see

the plan of God.

Others with limited spiritual vision may only appropriate this grand plan through the eyes of Faith.

At the appointed time and in due course, God's plans will unfold. His plans will manifest in time and space in accordance with the chronological calendar that He has overlaid on all man's history.

Man's history has been ordained from the bright and glorious beginning to the bitter end.

Could all this divine data be stuffed into one six letter word?

Impossible! Not if the author of the first word is the Lord God.

### ***Dispensations from the very Beginning***

From the beginning, God has revealed dispensations of times marked by darkness followed by light.

The first dispensation is undeniably the first day.

It is a day that begins with darkness and ends in light.

Seven days are then set as the pattern that will govern the days, weeks, years and ages that God has ordained to unfold in a way that is harmonious with the plan revealed in His Word.

The first day is reserved in order to reveal to man that there is a beginning to all things.

The seventh day is reserved in order to communicate to man that there is an end to all things.

The number seven is one of 4 Sacred Numbers. The number seven contains the mystery of Divine Completion.

This Sacred Number is first revealed and understood based on the cyclical 7 day week and year patterns that God has disclosed in the first chapter of Genesis.

Was this just happenstance?

Or was it ordained in order to accomplish His purposes in regards to mankind?

The number 7 is complimented by the number 10, another one of the Sacred Numbers.

These two numbers (7 & 10) represent both the beginning and the end of all things terrestrial.

If you need to review the basic

meaning of the nine numbers that make up all the other numbers of the world, you may go back to Chapter 13 and review.

Ten is the number of Ordinal Perfection.

#### ***Isaiah 48:3***

***I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did them suddenly, and they came to pass.***

Notice that God says that HE declares the end from the beginning.

Searching the Scriptures for treasure is not only allowed by God, it is encouraged and rewarded. At this point I must confess that it is very exciting to be a biblical Literalist. It is an explorer's dream! Clues and Hints abound!

#### ***Isaiah 64:4***

***For since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, beside thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.***

We only are able to glimpse what God has prepared for those that wait upon Him. It is a glimpse of glory that will soon become a full-blown eternal reality. It is a glimpse of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach.

Yeshua is the one in view and He is marvelous to behold.

The great Treasure is the revelation of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach.

Would you believe that by simply looking at the treasure and appropriating the promises it discloses by faith you are given a personal promise?

A promise so amazing that it beckons us to love and obey the very One that made the promise.

What is the treasured promise disclosed from the very beginning?

**1 John 3:1-3**

*Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not.*

*Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know*

*that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.*

*And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.*

**1 Corinthians 2:7-10**

*But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory:*









*Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.*

*But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.*

*But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.*

Now let's dive into the final time-stamp prophecy found in the first word in the Scriptures.

**The prophecy of the Prince and the Plan!**

		<b>Yood</b>	<b>Reysh</b>		
					
					
400	10	300	1	200	2
ת	י	ש	א	ר	ב
Cross	Hand	Pressed	God	Son (Hebrew right to left)	
$10 \times 200 = 2000$					

I doubt you can miss the fact that the number prophecies are supported by the picture meanings. Could it be more apparent?

The Son of God who came the first time to accomplish the atoning work that allows us to enter an eternity of bliss is coming the second time as the King of Kings and the Lord of Lords.

He is coming to set up His Millennial Kingdom here on the earth.

When is this going to happen? The answer is found in the first word in the Bible.

The set-time is declared with pictures and numbers that are so simple and clear that a child could figure it out. Exactly the way God designed it. He designed it so His children, the least, the ones considered foolish by this world would see it and know it was a message from Him, a message from heaven!

**Luke 10:21**

*In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.*

When we add the sum of the 4000 year numeric prophecy found in Yood Tav to the 2000 year Yood Reysh prophecy we end up with 6000 years.

The numeric foundation of the Sabbath Day Millennial Perspective is that God has given me 7000 years, punctuated by the 1000 year millennial reign of Christ that begins in the 6000<sup>th</sup> year.

**CHAPTER 21**



# The Sabbath Day Millennial Perspective

There is no doubt that the Sabbath Millennial perspective has been the shared frame-work for understanding the time allotted to man on the earth by both the ancient Jewish Rabbis and the early church fathers.

Tradition is important and should not be ignored, but it cannot be the only standard for judging the merits of a doctrine.

The traditions of men have often been a roadblock to truth.

The Sabbath Day Millennial perspective has risen far above tradition.

This perspective rose in the first century immediately after the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus to the level of a cherished doctrine. To many it was simply known as the “Blessed Hope”.

The Sabbath Day Millennial perspective was understood and published widely by the early church fathers.

This end-times doctrine was also defended by the early church fathers.

What is the basis for elevating the basic truths included in the Sabbath Day Millennial outlook into a doctrine?

The answer can be found, among other places, in the book of the Revelation of Jesus Christ.

All the early church fathers included the verses found in Revelation 20:1-7 as a proof text for the doctrinal position that the rule and reign of Jesus Christ on earth was corporeal and literal, lasting 1000 literal years.

It was not a figurative time-stamp used as a placeholder for an intangible concept contained in an allegorical genre of literature. It was literal and clearly revealed in the Scriptures.

There are no accidents or coincidences in the Scriptures.

If you think you have found one, in reality you have only discovered a mystery that you presently do not understand.

God loves to play hide and seek with His children. He always allows Himself to be found by those that diligently seek Him. He rewards those that trust Him. He encourages those that take Him at His WORD.

### ***Deuteronomy 29:29***

*The secret things belong unto the*

*Lord our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.*

Is there an example of a mystery hidden in plain sight in the book of the Revelation of Jesus Christ that is directly connected to the Sabbath Day Millennium Prophetic doctrine?

Consider the following numeric gem hidden in the first seven verses of Revelation 20.

Please consider the following a hint. I am hesitant to call it a clue, but I think you will agree it is a provocative disclosure that deserves consideration.

## ***Coincidence or Heavenly Hint?***

1000 and 10

There are only NINE numbers in the world.

All the other numbers are simply combinations of these NINE numbers modified by the methods of addition, subtraction,

division or multiplication.

ZERO (0) is not a number, it is a placeholder for either time, distance, space and density or weight. This is not the best scientific way of expressing this fact, but I wanted to put it in terms that could be easily grasped.

The number 1000 and the number 10 are both rooted in one number. Of course it is the number one.

Let me share the biblical meaning of the number 1, 10, 100 and 1000.

I think you will find this instructive as we are beginning to collect the clues that will unravel the mystery of the timing of the Sabbath Day Millennial Doctrine taught by the early church fathers up until the 4<sup>th</sup> century AD.

See if you can notice a progression as we add zeroes to the number ONE. By the way, the first number that is divisible by any other number than 1 is the number 4, the number of creation.

Numbers 1, 2 & 3 cannot be divided into a whole number. This is something to ponder as you consider the mystery of God

the Father, Son and Holy Spirit.

## ***The Number One***

The number 1 is the number reserved for God.

The number 1, on many occasions, represents God the Father who is indivisible and the basis of all other numbers. Or it may represent the Holy Trinity, three in one.

The number one also means the first.

## ***The Number Ten***

The number 10 means Ordinal Perfection.

To put it in modern parlance, God has plans that He is going to unfold sequentially over time in order that at the appointed time His purpose is revealed.

## ***The Number One Hundred***

The number 100 is the one number that stands for the chosen people. The Children of Promise. Israel!

One hundred is a number that is rooted in the tangible concept of time, to be more exact, years.

Consider that Abraham was 100 years old when the son of Promise, Isaac, was born. Isaac was the father of Jacob who became Israel.

I would like you to consider the following sequence of numbers starting from creation and moving forward in time.

This chronology is based on the Bible, the only reliable time-piece on the earth.

Consider the numbers that God has used for multiple purposes, including the calibration of the time-piece God has placed in Israel. Israel is the one place we should be viewing with great expectations as we watch the final moments of God's prophetic time clock tick off the moments, until the two events that will apparently follow each other in close proximity, burst into history.

I am, of course, talking about the Coming of Christ to gather up His Church. This will be followed by an indeterminate of time that is seven years or longer. In oth-

er words, there is no biblical evidence that the Time of Jacob's trouble is initiated by the Coming of Christ in the clouds to resurrect the dead and translate the living in the twinkling of an eye in order that they might find themselves in Yeshua's presence.

There is only evidence that what is called the Rapture of the Church precedes the tribulation. By how many years, no one really knows.

What is known is that the last seven years before the Millennial reign of Christ on the earth will be the most horrible time earth has ever experienced. It goes under the title, "Jacob's Trouble", since the object of this period of time is to test Israel in the crucible of tribulation and bring them "under the rod" in order that they repent of their unbelief and cry out for Yeshua Ha-Mashiach to come again.

There is no reason for the Church to go through this judgment, nor will they.

Repentance will result in miraculous salvation as Yeshua leaves His place in heaven to re-

turn to earth with the hosts of heaven in order that "all" Israel be saved.

## *The Mystery of Israel's Salvation*

### *Romans 11:25-27*

*Lest you be wise in your own sight, I do not want you to be unaware of this mystery, brothers: a partial hardening has come upon Israel, until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in. And in this way all Israel will be saved, as it is written, "The Deliverer will come from Zion, he will banish ungodliness from Jacob"; "and this will be my covenant with them when I take away their sins."*

Whenever we talk about ALL Israel being saved most Christians understand that the ALL refers to the believing remnant that exists on the Earth just before the Second Coming of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach.

Let me share with you why this is an unfortunate and incomplete understanding of the prom-

ise that "all Israel will be saved".

While it is true that Israel is going under the rod of God's judgment and only a third of Israel survives the great and terrible day of the Lord, the point that is missed is that the millions of believing Jews go into the Millennial Kingdom where they are fruitful and multiply like never before in their history. The promise made to these Messianic Jews is that all ungodliness will be banished from Jacob and Yeshua will take away their sins. In other words, by the time we reach the final rebellion prophesied in the Scriptures that takes place at the end of the 1000 year millennium, not one single Jew will have been lost. They will ALL be saved. How many is the "All"? It will not be millions, it will be billions.

The "All" Israel promise is not a small promise, it is a huge promise!

## *The Number One Thousand*

The repentance of Israel will be followed by the Second Coming of

Christ. He comes to rescue Israel, judge the world and set up His kingdom in Israel. From Jerusalem the Messiah will rule all the nations with a rod of iron for a time period of 1000 years, a millennium.

## *The Number 1950*

I believe that God sometimes uses numbers to re-calibrate man's calendars. I believe this is one of the reasons for the persistent number 1950 that keeps showing up as we measure the time between important biblical events.

Other have attempted to figure this out but failed because they were looking for the number 1948 instead of the number I believe is actually revealed in the Scripture.

Sometimes we can be so focused on force-fitting a date or number into our scheme that we miss the truth that is bigger than the one we imagine. Such is the case with the number 1950 or 39 Jubilees.

Consider the following based on biblical chronology:

- Creation to birth of Abraham
- 1950 years (39 non-sequential

Jubilees)

- Birth of Abraham to birth of Isaac - 100 years (2 non-sequential Jubilees)
- Birth of Isaac to birth of Messiah - 1950 years (39 non-sequential Jubilees)
- Birth of Jesus our Lord to the birth of Israel - 1950 years (39 non-sequential Jubilees)

Jesus was born in 1 BC on the Julian Calendar. Remember that you need to add one year since the year between 1 BC and 1 AD is not counted.

(1 BC to 1948 = 1950 years)  
Total years from Creation to the Re-birth of Israel in the year 1948 is exactly 5950 years or 119 Jubilees from Creation.

The year 1998-1999 marks the 120<sup>th</sup> Jubilee based on a start-date of the Creation of the world.

I believe that the Creation Jubilee cycle is the Salvation Jubilee. I believe there are two Jubilee cycles.

The Creation Jubilee cycle begins with Creation and is used to help man understand the "set-times".

The Salvation Jubilee begins

with the fall of Adam and informs man how much time he has left on the earth before Messiah comes to set up His kingdom.

If man is given 6000 years (120 non sequential Jubilees) and they begin with Creation, then obviously there is either an error in the calendar or a wrong start-date.

If the Creation Jubilees represented deliverance, or a "do-over", as most people imagine, then I wonder why it would include the period of time that Adam was innocent and sinless in the garden?

Obviously God has a purpose in using 1950 years as the time between events that He has decided are noteworthy.

I cannot begin to plumb the depths of all those reasons, but I can see one obvious reason.

The second sequence of Salvation Jubilees are on God's calendar as a time marker for mankind. This sequence of 120 Jubilees begins with the fall of Adam and ends with the end of the age of man that is punctuated by the Second coming of Christ to set up His kingdom on the earth.

The thirty-nine 50 year cycles

starting with Creation is a time sequence between major events that allows man to adjust his calendar to conform to God's calendar.

God, contrary to popular belief, is not confusing the calendar in order to confuse us about where we are in His time.

Satan is the one messing with the times and seasons.

Satan is the father of lies and confusion.

God allows Satan's lies to blind and confuse the children of the night, those that do not believe the Gospel.

God wants the "children of light" to know what time it is on the prophetic clock. He expects us to know and provides us all the evidence we need to identify the season we are living in.

## *The Day of the Lord*

### *1 Thessalonians 5:1-5 (ESV)*

*Now concerning the times and the seasons, brothers, you have no need to have anything written to you. For you yourselves are fully aware that the day of the Lord will come like a thief in the night.*

*While people are saying, “There is peace and security,” then sudden destruction will come upon them as labor pains come upon a pregnant woman, and they will not escape. But you are not in darkness, brothers, for that day to surprise you like a thief. For you are all children of light, children of the day.*

God’s Sequential Calendar of Major Events

1950 (Birth of Abraham)  
+  
100 (Birth of Isaac)  
+  
1950 (Birth of Jesus)  
+  
1950 (Birth of Israel)  
+  
5950 Anno Mundi

Birth of Israel was 1948 AD according to the Gregorian calendar. Keep in mind that we add a year between BC and AD, Christ was born in 1 BC on the Julian Calendar.

There are 119 Jubilees from Creation based on Biblical Chronology.

Based on a Creation start-date of 4000 BC, we celebrated the 120<sup>th</sup> (50 non-sequential years) of Jubilee in 1998-1999. The years 1998-1999 bring us forward 6000 years from Creation and fulfill the 120<sup>th</sup> Jubilee since the Creation start-date.

Will we celebrate the 121<sup>st</sup> Creation Jubilee before the Second Coming of Jesus Christ to establish His earthly kingdom in Jerusalem, Israel based on the 50-year cycle that began with Creation?

If I may be permitted - NO WAY!

Is there another Jubilee period with a start-date other than the Creation of the world?

Yes there is.

The start-date is 33 Anno Mundi.

This Salvation Jubilee cycle began in 33 Anno Mundi and ends in 6033 Anno Mundi.

Why does any of this matter?

I believe the answer to that question is hidden in the mysterious revelation regarding the 120 years disclosed to Moses and recorded in the 6<sup>th</sup> chapter of Genesis.

## *The Mystery of 120 Years and the Jubilee*

*Genesis 6:3*

*And the Lord said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an **hundred and twenty years.***

This revelation has been a mystery that many have tried to solve.

### *Three Theories Only One can be Right!*

There are three prominent theories regarding the Genesis 6:3 revelation.

#### **1. One theory is that God notified Noah of the coming flood 120 years before it happened.**

There are all sorts of difficulties with this theory including the simple fact that it is impossible to verify. There is no biblical evidence to support that it happened. It was never cited as a full-

filled prophetic utterance.

#### **2. Another theory is that God was limiting the lifespan of man to 120 years.**

The difficulty with this theory is that it does not match up with reality. Obviously this theory is not supported by the genealogies and lifespans recorded in the Bible.

The lifespan of man has never matched up with this theory. Men and women lived for hundreds of years after the flood. Even today there are examples of men living over 120 years in a world where, depending upon where you live, the lifespan of man is between 70-80 years.

There is no indication in Genesis 6:3 that God is limiting the lifespan of man. The language simply does not match the concept of man being cut off after a certain number of years.

Notice the difference between the obvious prophecy regarding man’s longevity and what is being stated in Genesis 6:3.



## 70-80 Years for Man!

### Psalm 90:10

*The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.*

## Theory Number Three The Key to the End-Times

If you really take the time to meditate about what is being revealed in Genesis 6:3, you cannot help but notice the following headlines:

### Mystery of Iniquity in Full Bloom!

It is a prophecy that is being revealed just before a catastrophic event that was brought on by the extreme sinfulness of mankind.

The Flood that is going to wash unrighteousness off the face of the Earth is on the near horizon.

You need to ask yourself what is being highlighted by this prophetic revelation and what is the historical context that gives it meaning?

The emphasis is on the Spirit of God striving with man. Was there ever a time in the past when the Spirit of God strove with mankind that even comes close to paralleling the iniquitous state of man during the period of time that preceded the Flood of Noah? The answer is NO!

So if you're looking for an end-times, pre-Second Coming of Christ prophecy, this is it. We can deduce that the time just before a great catastrophe that is yet to come upon the earth (The Great and Terrible Day of the Lord) is going to be marked by an increase in wickedness and iniquity that corresponds to God's Spirit striving with man.

Is that day on the near horizon?

Absolutely!

I believe that the prophecy of 120 years is referring to 120 Jubilee years that are non-sequential.

In other words, the 120 years

is specifically referring to the final 50<sup>th</sup> year of a Jubilee time cycle.

This solves the problem of calculating 49 years with the 50<sup>th</sup> year of Jubilee also being counted as the first year in the next 49 year cycle. Obviously 120 cycles of 49 years with one year added to the end of the 120<sup>th</sup> Jubilee (120 x 49 + 1 = 5881 years) is not what is in view.

If this perspective is correct, then clearly the emphasis on the 120 years is meant to inform us that each of the 120 Jubilee years represent a total of 50 years each.

If they had been sequential (120 x 49 + 1 = 5881 years), the language of Genesis 6:3 would give us that indication. It does not. I believe we are talking about 120 years that are meant to be understood as 49 years plus a final or 50 years or Jubilee.

### **50 x 120 = 6000 years**

Has this prophecy been fulfilled?

NO!

The prophecy has not been fulfilled.

Notice what the 120 years was meant to accomplish.

### Genesis 6:3

*“My spirit shall not always strive with man”*

Ask yourself this question:

Is the Spirit of God still striving with man?

The answer is Yes.

Has there been a time in history that the Spirit has not striven with man, before or after the flood?

The answer is no.

Is the Spirit of God striving with man in these last days?

YES!

This perspective of the 120 years solves one of the biggest complaints that is tossed in the direction of those that believe in the pre-tribulation rapture.

The complaint goes like this: If the Holy Spirit who indwells every single, living believer who is a part of the body of Christ is raptured then how will anyone be saved after the church has departed.

In other words, this question presumes that the Holy Spirit has

departed from the earth.

This is an incorrect interpretation of Scripture.

In 2nd Thessalonians, the Apostle Paul tells us that the time is coming at the end of days when the Spirit of God will stop **restraining the Mystery of Iniquity** that is working overtime in the last days.

Sounds like exactly what happened the day the flood swept the iniquitous inhabitants of the earth away.

Listen to what the Apostle Paul says on this topic:

### **2 Thessalonians 2:5-10**

*Do you not remember that when I was still with you I told you these things?*

*And you know what is restraining him now so that he may be revealed in his time.*

*For the mystery of lawlessness is already at work. Only he who now restrains it will do so until he is out of the way.*

*And then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord Jesus will kill with the breath of his mouth and bring to nothing by the ap-*

*pearance of his coming.*

*The coming of the lawless one is by the activity of Satan with all power and false signs and wonders, and with all wicked deception for those who are perishing, because they refused to love the truth and so be saved.*

I believe that the Holy Spirit, who resides within the members of Christ's body that we call the Church, is **Restraining** evil on the earth.

There is a day coming when the Church is removed from the earth. At that exact moment in time, the Church filled with the Holy Spirit stops restraining the Mystery of Iniquity.

Notice that this does not mean that the Holy Spirit stops striving with mankind just like He did before the flood.

The whole concept of God's Spirit striving with man is revealed in the context of the "Mystery of Iniquity" that was the "rage of the age" just before the flood.

The same Spirit of God is going to strive with man until the time of man comes to an end in

a day that Christ compares to the days of Noah. This period ends with the Second Coming of Christ, the destruction of His enemies and the establishment of His kingdom on the earth.

There are two things in view as we seek to understand the 120 year mystery that is revealed by God in Genesis 6:3.

The first is the Mystery of Iniquity.

The second is that God's Spirit is present striving with mankind during the time before the flood. The Spirit of God will also be striving with mankind after the church departs and the Mystery of Iniquity blooms and blossoms just before the Second Coming of Jesus our Lord.

We are told that Satan is given leave to deceive the whole world. According to the Scriptures, not all will be lost during this time of great trouble. Men will be saved because the Spirit of God is still present struggling with mankind in order that they might repent, trust in God's anointed Deliverer and be saved.

The absence of the Church

does not mean the absence of the Holy Spirit. The absence of the Church does not mean that man cannot be saved by the power of the Holy Spirit.

Obviously they can and will, according to the Scriptures, be saved in large numbers after the church is removed from the earth. Those that are saved after the church departs from the earth are called "tribulation saints".

## ***The Prophetic Pattern that Confirms the 120 Year Jubilee Perspective***

I mentioned earlier that I believe the Bible gives us a prophetic pattern that is meant to help us understand the mysterious reference to 120 years in Genesis 6:3.

Only one man is reported to have died when he was 120 years old.

I believe that this man is the key to unraveling the mystery.

**Deuteronomy 31:2**

*And he said unto them, I am an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more go out and come in: also the Lord hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.*

**Deuteronomy 34:7**

*And Moses was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.*

Moses is in perfect health. His eyesight has not been dimmed by age and he is full of vigor. And yet, on his 120<sup>th</sup> year God takes his life.

Why?

The answer to this question gives us insight and understanding as to what the 120 year prophecy of Genesis 6:3 is all about.

Even the most cursory glance at the circumstances around the death of Moses provides the clues needed to unravel this mystery.

Moses is prevented from going into the promised land.

Immediately after his death, the children of Israel enter the

promised land.

Moses represents the same period of time that is in view with the 120-year prophecy.

When the 120 Salvation Jubilees are fulfilled, the Children of Israel enter the 1000 year millennial reign of Messiah in Israel.

The 6000 years for mankind is rehearsed in the drama of the death of Moses. This event immediately precedes the march into the promised land by the Jews. As a prophetic harbinger, it marks the beginning of the final 1000 year Messianic age.

Now back to the 1000 year perspective.

Let's jump ahead from Moses to the book of Revelation.

## **Sabbath Millennial Clue Hidden in Plain Sight?**

Is there Numeric Millennial clue hidden in plain sight in the first seven verses of Revelation chapter 20?

**Revelation 20:1-7**

*And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.  
And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,  
And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.  
And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.  
But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.*

*Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.  
And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison.*

Do you find it curious that the number **1000 years** occurs **exactly 6 times** in the final book of the Bible?

Is it a coincidence that **6 - 1000 year periods** when added together equals **6000 years**.

There can be no confusion that it is 6000 years in view.

What is unclear is when this 6000 year period starts, once this date is revealed can we identify with confidence the season that it will begin the Millennial Reign of Christ?

The number 1000 is the number of years that Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, the Jewish Messiah, will rule and reign on the earth. A time reserved for the fulfillment of all the outstanding physical promises made to Israel.

Do you know how many times a “thousand years” is revealed in all of Scripture?

The answer is 10.

Can you remember what the number 10 means in Hebrew?

As we discussed earlier in this chapter, the number 10 means ORDINAL PERFECTION.

Do you remember what Ordinal Perfection Means?

It means that there is a Divinely Ordained plan formed in heaven that is going to unfold itself on earth through a sequence of timed events that will come to a conclusion at an appointed time in order to reveal God’s glorious plan.

Do you see the progression from 10 to 100 and then 1000?

It is a Divine plan that has to do with the Chosen People and a 1000 year period of time.

The number 10 is also the letter Yood in Hebrew.

If you are unfamiliar with the three languages that are embedded in Hebrew from the very beginning, I would suggest you get a copy of the following books available at RockIslandBooks.com:

*The Living Word in 3-D Genesis*

*1:1 - Volume One - C J Lovik*

*The Living Word in 3-D Genesis*

*5 - Volume Two - C J Lovik*

*The Living Word in 3-D Exodus*

*20 - Volume Three - C J Lovik*

*50 Amazing Words – Living Word*

*Series - C J Lovik*

*Hebrew Word Pictures - Dr. Seek-ins*

## The Number 8

How many times does the revelation of a “thousand years” occur in the New Testament?

The answer is 8.

What does 8 mean?

The number eight has a meaning that is mysteriously magnified in the Greek New Testament.

The name of Jesus in Greek is crowned with the number 8 (Greek is both a phonetic and a numeric language).

Is this simply a coincidence?

Eight is the number that means New Beginning and New Birth.

Eight is also the number of ETERNITY.

In Hebrew, the number eight is also the Hebrew letter Chet, the eighth number in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt.

Eight is the number that means New Beginning and New Birth. It is the number of ETERNITY.

## The Number 6

How many times does the revelation of a “thousand years” occur in the *book of the Revelation of Jesus the Christ*?

The number 1000 years occurs exactly 6 times in the first 7 verses of chapter twenty.

What does 6 mean?

SIX is the one number that represents man and man’s world.

In the Hebrew, the number six is a letter, picture and a number.

Vav is the sixth number in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt.

## ח Chet 8

Pictured as a Sanctuary



*Private - To Separate - To Protect*

*Place of Protection*

*To be cut off - Grace - Favor*

*A Place of Refuge*

*A Protected Garden - Quiet Place*

*Silent and Still*

*In Security - Fence - Inner Room*

## 8 ח Chet

Chet is also the Number 8

*Eternity - New Creation*

*First in new series*

*New Birth - Super Abundance*

*Follows Seven*

*And is the First in a New Series*

*New Beginning*

## ו Vav 6

Pictured as an iron nail



*To Add - To Secure - To Join Together - To Make Secure*

*To Bind Together - To Create  
a Connection between  
Two things that are Separated  
from Each Other  
Wooden Hook - Wooden Peg  
To Hold Up*

## 6 ׀ Vav

Vav is also the Number 6  
*Enmity with God - Weakness of  
Man - Imperfection  
Manifestation of Sin  
Evils of Satan - Falling Short  
Preservation - Labor- Sorrow  
The Sixth  
Number of Man  
Secular Completeness  
Man's World*

### **Revelation Chapters 20 and 21 Coincidence or Clue?**

Is it any coincidence that all six occurrences of the “one thousand years” are revealed at the end of the last book of the Bible?

Is it a coincidence that in the 21<sup>st</sup> chapter of the Revelation of Jesus Christ the thousand-year

period is not mentioned?

Makes perfect sense if the 20<sup>th</sup> chapter of the book of Revelation, the next to the last chapter, is revealing the Millennial Reign of Jesus Christ. A Millennial Reign that begins only after 6000 years from the year Adam was evicted from the Garden of Eden.

Following the Sabbath Day millennial time-line, what is going to happen after the 1000 years of Christ's reign on earth, a period that ends 7000 years after Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden?

What happens at the end of the 7000 years?

The Scriptures inform us what happens at the end of the Millennial Reign of Christ.

Is it a coincidence that the conclusion of the 7<sup>th</sup> millennium, the final ending is also announced after the 6 disclosures of the number 1000 found in chapter 20 of the book of Revelation?

Does the next to the last chapter announce the next to the last millennium before the end?

Is it a coincidence that the first thing you read in chapter 21 of the book of Revelation is as follows:

### **Revelation 21:1-6**

*And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.  
And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.  
And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.  
And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.  
And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.  
And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.*

In the interest of full disclosure and so there is no doubt about the context of this book, I want to make it clear that everything in this book is ultimately going to rise or fall based on the unchanging truth of God's Eternal Word.

While I sincerely hold to the Sabbath Day Millennial outlook, I must admit that I may have an incomplete understanding of this prophecy. I am, of course, certain that I am on target with my analysis, but of course that is what you would expect. So while I have no nagging doubts about what I am sharing with you, I must remind you that I am a flawed man that is viewing this all through a darkened glass. The reader needs to prayerfully come to his or her own conclusions based on the certain Word of God. I may fail in my understanding of these major future events that I believe we are on the cusp of seeing with our own eyes, God never fails. His Word is certain, mine is not.

The Apostle Peter spoke about the final dispensation of time in order to arrest the conscience of Christians so that they might live

their lives with an urgency as we hasten to the day of the Lord. This is also my desire.

The verse in 2 Peter 3:3 is worth considering as we create a spiritual safety net for all those who are reading this book.

### **2 Peter 3:3-4**

*Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts, And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.*

### **2 Peter 3:8**

*But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.*

Notice that Peter is not scolding those who are declaring the Second Coming of Christ. Instead, he is holding out for consideration the fiery catastrophe that marks the end of all the ages of man. He is holding out the final “millennial” perspective.

To be clear, Peter is not directly talking about the Second Coming of Christ. Peter is talking about the 7<sup>th</sup> and final millennium that begins with the Coming of Christ to establish His Kingdom and ends with the destruction of the earth by fire at the conclusion of the age of man.

If there are those scoffing at the Coming of Christ that comes at the beginning of the 1000 year period that end with a new heaven and a new earth, then why is he only talking about the end of the 7<sup>th</sup> millennium and not the end of the 6<sup>th</sup> millennium?

## **How Long is the DAY of the LORD?**

Notice that the Day of the Lord starts with a time of great tribulation followed by Christ coming and ends with the dissolution of the heavens and the earth. Notice that the Day of the Lord also includes the 1000 years of Messiah’s rule and reign on earth.

Clearly Peter is teaching that the Day of the Lord is a 1000 years for a day.

### **2 Peter 3:10-13**

*But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.*

*Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and godliness, Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat?*

*Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.*

## CHAPTER 22



# Sabbath Day Millennium The Treasure Map is Missing the X

**A**s we noted in an earlier chapter, the Sabbath Day Millennial perspective is out of favor with a growing number of Christians. The reason for this is pretty simple. The Sabbath Day Millennial outlook, based on a start-date of creation, “seems” to have failed.

The reason for the apparent failure of the Sabbath Day Millennium theory has nothing to do with the 7000-year period being forecast.

The libraries of the world are filled with fictional narratives based on the adventures that un-

fold while searching for lost treasure.

The key seed plot that undergirds many of these stories is something I call the Mystery of the Missing X.

Chapters are devoted to the mystery surrounding the starting point of the treasure map, the missing location of the X. Finding the treasure is the final act; the bulk of the storyline is pre-occupied with the discovery of the Missing X.

This crucial clue is usually written on a small scrap of parchment that has been carefully torn

from the treasure map and secreted away in some unknown spot.

Clues as to where this missing X is hidden abound, but only the wise and persistent ultimately prevail in discovering the mystery of the missing X and all the treasure it promises.

In other words, without the right starting point you will never find the treasure.

It is all about the starting-point.

If this start-point is missed then obviously the entire prophetic perspective is nothing more than just another unsolved mystery.

The mistaken idea that the start-date for the Sabbath Day Millennial system began with the first day of creation has been proven unreliable.

We are left to either abandon the most revered and ancient prophetic outlook to ever be seriously considered by those that take the Bible literally or we are left to re-test and re-think all our pre-suppositions including the rigor with which we interpret Scriptures literally.

Without the right start-date, nothing works out as expected, creating disappointment and skepticism.

And isn't that exactly what has happened over the last 2000 years?

Disappointment has resulted from the missed target dates proposed by those that used the Sabbath Day Millennium theory in order to forecast the Second Coming of Christ. Many have been disappointed when it didn't happen! Cults have risen from the seeds of prophecy forecasters that got it wrong but could not admit their error. Errors which they compounded with a ready supply of false teaching and doctrine to keep the "faithful" from drifting off the reservation.

The entire Sabbath Day Millennial Prophecy historically and currently rests on the start-date of the Creation of the World.

### *Unraveling the Mystery*

The first hint that there might be a problem with this scheme is that the Creation start-date ends

up including two distinct and mutually exclusive dispensations of time.

What are these two dispensations?

The Bible clearly spells them out.

The first dispensation of Innocence begins with Genesis 1:1 and ends abruptly in Genesis 3:6:

*And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat.*

The Second Dispensation of Sin and Rebellion begins in Genesis 3:7 and ends in the book of Revelation 22:27:

*And there shall in no wise enter into it anything that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.*

In a nutshell, there are two over-arching dispensations based on the condition of the heart of man and his relationship to his creator.

One dispensation unfolds over days, weeks, and years.

The other transpires over millennium.

Obviously there are other dispensations that occur sequentially within the Dispensation of Sin and Rebellion.

The basic fundamental difference between the two dispensations that overarch all the other is something fundamental and simple. It is surprising that we missed it.

One dispensation was marked by the absence of sin.

The other dispensation has been marked by the overflowing presence of sin.

The age of innocence in which man was sinless bears no resemblance to the dispensation of time in which man is a sinner who is sinning.

Even with the apparent failure of the Sabbath Day Millennial theory, most people still hold to the start-date of creation.



Why?

Based on the combination of two polar opposite dispensations, a time-stamp forecast that should have climaxed with the 2<sup>nd</sup> Coming of Christ sometime between 1998 – 2000 AD, remains unfulfilled.

Using the start-date of creation and adding 6000 years produces a date that has come and gone.

The year 1998-1999 would be exactly 6000<sup>th</sup> year since creation based on a start-date of 4000 BC. (Keep in mind that you need to add one year when counting forward from 1 BC to 1 AD. The year between BC and AD needs to be added to any calculation that starts in BC and ends in AD).

We have two possible answers. Either the Sabbath Day Millennium outlook has failed or it is about to unfold in this generation based on a time-frame that we have missed!

The key to this expectation is based on calculating the one thing that has been missing from the Sabbath Day Millennium prophecy.

What's missing?

The answer is simple and has been staring us in the face for almost a couple thousand years.

The Right Start-Date!

I believe that the start-date for the Sabbath Day Millennial prophecy began the day that Adam sinned. Looking for the exact day Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden is something we will probably never discover in this life.

I am content to discover the year, within a reasonable range of certainty, that Adam sinned.

I believe that the day and the hour are meant to remain a mystery.

Foundational to the search for a new start-date based on the sin of Adam is the belief that the Sabbath Day Millennial theory is a prophecy that informs sinful man only and does not include the “Dispensation of Innocence” when Adam lived a perfect life in the Garden of Eden.

I believe this is a reasonable presupposition.

Time will tell!

This theory and its amazing

implication is the intriguing subject of this book.

This book will be published in the year 2017 AD based on the Gregorian calendar.

Adding one year for the year that is lost when you calculate the years from 1 BC to 1 AD, we are living 6018 years from the start-date of creation. The date is 6018 Anno Mundi! (Since creation based on the most accurate and agreed upon biblical chronology). Could it be off by a year or two? The answer is yes.

The Sabbath Day Millennial outlook is based on the literal interpretation of the Scriptures. This requires a dependence on the Bible for its authoritative chronology.

This does not imply that “history” is not consulted, but only that the Scriptures and the Scriptures alone are the authoritative overarching framework.

Christians should have learned by now that adjusting their perceived calendar of events, disclosed in the Scripture based on the latest discoveries of archeology and history, is a never-end-

ing game that will leave you in a dizzying state of perpetual confusion.

On the other hand, if you rely on the Scriptures as the foundation for all truth, including the chronology of history, then it is history that will finally confess that the Scriptures were right all along.

## CHAPTER 23



# When was Jesus our Lord Crucified?

**T**he two thorny issues that will plague the pre-supposition outlined in this book are the year that Yeshua Ha-Mashiach was born and the year He died.

For some, the crisp exact numbers that I am using for the sake of presenting the Sabbath Day Millennial perspective may seem optimistic and naive.

I can assure you that I have spent years investigating these two questions. I also asked the following questions: How can we know that Adam was created in 4000 BC?

How can I know that Adam spent 33 years in the Garden of Eden before he sinned?

How can I know that Yeshua was born in the year 4000 Anno Mundi, late 1 BC on the Julian calendar?

How can I be sure that Yeshua died in the year 32 AD when He was 33 years old?

Might Yeshua have died in 31 AD or perhaps 33 AD?

How can I be sure that 6000 years Anno Mundi is 1998-1999 AD?

These are all fair questions and ones that deserve a serious answer.

This is also a good place to stop and take a closer look at the one event forecast in the beginning and from the beginning.

The one big thing that YHVH Elohim thought was so important that He revealed the coming event in His very name, YHVH. From the very beginning, God wanted man to be looking forward to with keen interest the most important signpost displayed in all human history.

The sign of the Cross.

YHVH

*Behold the Hand,  
Behold the Nail.*

## *The Mystery of the Scepter of Judah*

One of the overlooked miracles of the Scriptures is its unparalleled and unique ability to transport us back in time to view past events through the eyes of faith. It is there that we are summoned to listen to what is being recorded with ears tuned by Divine revelatory grace.

Other gifted authors may take us on a journey to a place filled with delights and mystery. Only the Holy Spirit can transport us to view a scene filled with transformative power and then by a unique capacity retained by Him alone, unlock the soul's vault in order that it might be filled with eternal treasure that will never fade or fail.

We are thus enlightened and informed by the light of God's recorded history. We do not stumble across these accounts by accident but are directed to stand still and observe with a curiosity that we are promised will increase our understanding and improve our fellowship with the Lord God who has brought us into His close circle of familiar friends.

The twelve sons of Judah may have strained to hear the prophetic blessings and cursing's that were pronounced by their father, the Patriarch Jacob, over the heads of his sons. Some may have even left the gathering after the prophetic words were delivered to them.

We, on the other hand, have been given a written record of this

mysterious ceremony that is completely foreign to our customs and traditions. We are excited to glimpse the hints that fly like sparks off the page and illuminate something future and glorious.

The words spoken by Jacob over Judah should excite our imagination and cause us to diligently search out the mystery that "shall befall you in the last days". Words that Judah never fully realized because as was the case with Daniel, these revelations were written for a future generation.

If you belong to Christ and have His mind in you, then you are obligated to ask yourself the following tantalizing and hopeful questions. If you have not received Christ then the following questions are neither tantalizing nor hopeful, they are terrifying.

So ask yourself: Are we that generation spoken of by the Prophet Daniel?

Could we be "The Final Generation", "The Terminal Generation"?

With that sobering possibility firmly in view, let's begin to explore a passage that has been

overlooked and misunderstood for ages.

Is today the day this mystery is disclosed?

## *The Scepter of Judah*

**Genesis 49:1**

*And Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you that which shall befall you in the last days.*

Read what Jacob prophesied over Judah.

**Genesis 49:8,10**

*Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee.*

*The Scepter shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.*

These were among the final words of Jacob, who spoke them over his sons and then immediately died.

Clearly the words spoken over Judah were understood to be a Messianic promise.

What does it mean and why is it important?

Let's make the journey to find out the hidden treasures laid out for us in this passage. Notice that there are three keywords that we need to thoroughly understand in order to put the puzzle pieces together.

## *Birth, Death and Resurrection of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach*

Do the words of Jacob to his son Judah mysteriously proclaim the birth, death and resurrection of Jesus the Christ?

Is there a clue in this passage about the last days?

Jacob thought so, although he saw it only dimly.

Can we see it clearly?

Patently follow the path and discover the answer for yourself. We will start with the foundational basics and move slowly into the glorious light that beckons us to

complete this journey.

### *What is a Scepter?*

According to the dictionary, the word SCEPTER whether used as a noun or a verb conveys the same meaning. It is a rod or wand held in the hand as an emblem of regal authority.

To give a scepter is to invest the recipient with imperial power and authority. The scepter is a symbol of sovereignty.

Scepter is a good translation of the Hebrew word Shbt, but the origin of the term comes from the Middle English translation (ceptre).

The Hebrew picture of a Scepter is of a Rod or a Staff. This is the picture that the Scriptures are revealing.

Now let's look at the Pictorial and Numeric meaning of the Hebrew word Scepter in order to collect clues about how this word fits into the story of Jesus our Lord.

The Picture and Number Meaning of the Hebrew word Scepter.

In order to understand the following, the reader is invited to go to the front of the book where we have the charts displayed that will help the reader understand how to decipher the "hidden in plain sight" meaning of the pictures and numbers that are the foundational concepts that undergird every single letter in the Hebrew language.

If the reader is interested, we suggest he purchase the series of books titled "The Living Word in 3-D". These books go into detail explaining the three languages (primary conventional, pictorial and numeric) revealed from the very beginning in each and every one of the 22 letters in the Hebrew language.

### *Scepter*

ט ב ש (Hebrew right to left)  
 Tet Beyt Sheen (Hebrew Letters)  
 9 2 300 (Hebrew Numbers)

Shbt

### *Pictorial Meaning of Scepter*



### *ש Sheen*

*To Consume - To Destroy  
 Sharp - To press*

*The One Letter that God used to identify Himself  
 God's Signature - Letter that stands for God Almighty*



### *ב Beyt*

*House - Tent - Son - Family  
 Dwelling Place*

*Inside - Within - 1st Letter in the Torah that Identifies  
 The Son of God  
 Tent / House*



## 𐤅 Tet

To Surround - Twist  
Entwine - Encircle  
Ensnare - Entrap  
To Surround - To Spin  
Rolled together - Snake

### Pictorial Translation of Scepter

## 𐤃 Sheen

To Consume  
To Destroy

## 𐤁 Beyt

Dwelling Place

## 𐤅 Tet

Serpent

“To Destroy the Dwelling  
Place of the Serpent”

Notice that the Pictorial  
Translation of the Hebrew word  
Scepter gives us the IDEAL.

### Numeric Meaning of Scepter

## 300 𐤃 Sheen

A Divinely Appointed Period  
of Time - Election  
Number Connected to the  
“Children of Promise”  
Supernatural Victory Over  
Enemies Including Death  
Number connected with  
The Death, Burial and  
Resurrection of Messiah  
Signifies final Blood Sacrifice  
Made by the Perfect Lamb of God

## 2 𐤁 Beyt

Difference - Good or Evil  
Division - Living Word  
Second - To Come Alongside  
for Help  
To Come Alongside to Hinder  
Second Person of the Godhead  
God the Son

## 9 𐤅 Tet

Wrath - Ensnared - Entrapped  
Judgment of Man  
Summation of Man's Works  
3x3 Divine Perfection Magnified  
Fruits of the Spirit  
Divine completeness  
Conclusion of a matter  
Last of the Digits  
Summation of Man's works

### Distilled Numeric Translation of Scepter

## 300 𐤃 Sheen

A Divinely Appointed  
Period of Time  
Number Connected to the  
“Children of Promise”

## 2 𐤁 Beyt

God the Son  
To Come Alongside for Help

## 9 𐤅 Tet

Judgment of Man  
Summation of Man's Works  
Divine completeness  
Conclusion of a matter

The Scepter is ideally the author-  
itative instrument that represents  
the destruction of everything that  
has its origin in sin and rebellion.

In short, the works of Satan  
the Serpent manifest in the world  
and in the hearts of fallen man.  
The Scepter is ultimately a sign  
of the warfare that exists between  
God and Satan.

Notice that the Numeric  
Translation of the Hebrew word  
Scepter gives us the THEOLOG-  
ICAL meaning.

The Messiah will come and  
destroy the works of the Serpent.

It is the Messiah who makes  
atonement for the sins of fallen man  
and promises to be the King of Righ-  
teousness throughout all eternity.

Until that day comes, the war  
between good and evil rages on.

The Holy Messianic Scepter  
is a divine symbol of hope for all  
who put their faith and trust in  
the Messiah – Yeshua Ha-Mashi-  
ach – Jesus the Christ!

The summary translation of  
both the Pictorial and the Nu-  
meric meaning of Scepter clearly  
elevate the term into the realm of  
the Messianic hope.

## Meaning of Hebrew Word Scepter Based on FIRST & SECOND Mention

Let me remind the reader that there is a principle in biblical interpretation based on the first use of a word in Scripture.

The Law of First Mention.

The first time the Hebrew word Scepter is used is when Jacob put his hands on his son Judah and prophesied over him.

To be very clear, the account in Genesis 49:8,10 is the first recorded use of the word Scepter in the Bible.

The Hebrew word Scepter is sparingly and carefully inserted into the prophetic revelation of Scripture because it is unquestionably linked to the coming Messiah.

### Second Time Scepter is Revealed in Scripture

The second time the word Scepter is used is in Numbers 24:17.

This verse fairly summarizes the expectation that the Jews had regarding the Messiah.

They were expecting a Messiah that would come as a warrior King to deliver Israel from her enemies.

#### Numbers 24:17

*I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.*

This verse, when properly understood, describes the mission of the Messiah who will rule over all the nations with a Scepter of Iron.

After doing research to unravel some of the apparent perplexities in the verse in Numbers, I have come to the following conclusion:

Some have questioned whether this verse had King David in view while others insist it was only the Messiah being referenced.

Actually it is both!

This verse has a double meaning.

Before we look at the prophecy, you might be interested in the “prophet” that spoke these majestic words.

It might surprise you.

The Messianic prophecy revealed in Numbers 24:17 was spoken by the prophet Balaam who was the prophet for profit whose only redeeming quality was that he would only declare the visions and words that God gave him.

The Moabite King Balak tried to hire him to prophesy against Israel. And though Balaam would not prophesy against Israel, he did ally himself with the Midianites and counseled them to corrupt Israel by introducing them to the women of the nations that surrounded Israel as they dwelt in Chittim under the leadership of Moses.

This event took place just prior to the Children of Israel entering the “promised land”.

Carefully read the parable that Balaam saw in an open vision. A vision that he reported to Balak the King of the Moabites.

#### Numbers 24:17

*I shall see him, but not now.  
(DAVID)  
I shall behold him, but not nigh.  
(MESSIAH)  
A Star shall come out of Jacob.  
(DAVID)  
And a Sceptre shall rise  
out of Israel.  
(MESSIAH)  
And shall smite the corners of  
Moab. (DAVID 2 Samuel 8:2)  
And shall destroy all  
the children of Sheth.  
(MESSIAH)*

The case for the fulfillment of this prophecy being both past (Davidic) and future (Messianic) is magnified in the parallel description of the “corners of Moab” and the “children of Sheth”.

Let’s look at this prophetic verse again with this new insight.

*And shall smite  
the corners of Moab.  
(DAVID 2 Samuel 8:2)  
  
And shall destroy  
all the children of Seth.  
(MESSIAH)*

The first thing you notice is the contrast between the size of the two people groups. The Moabites were never a large world empire and represent a tiny slice of the people of the earth.

Today the descendants of the Moabites reside in the country we call Jordan.

The Moabites have a shameful history of idolatry. When it comes to how they have treated God's chosen people, they have excelled in wickedness and treachery.

The Moabites hated the children of Israel and took every opportunity they could to humiliate and destroy the Jews. God Himself took note when the Moabites mocked the children of Israel as they were led into captivity by the Assyrians.

It was the Moabites that encouraged the conquering Assyrian army to mercilessly slay the babes in arms and small children of the Israelites as they marched them in chains out of Israel and into the far-flung pagan countries of the known world.

The Moabites and the Ammonites are the descendants of the

sons of Lot. You can read about this in Genesis 19:30-38.

Both the Moabites and the Ammonites (descendants of the two sons of Lot) worshipped the false deity Chemosh. The name Chemosh most likely meant “destroyer,” and this false god was known as the “fish god.”

The worship of this false god is associated with the most horrendous crimes against humanity including blood and human sacrifice. Scholars have found evidence to suggest that the roots of Chemosh worship can be found in sun worship.

David took revenge on the Moabites and the Ammonites and fulfilled the prophecy of Balaam to the letter. He did not completely destroy the Moabites but King David did win victories over them that achieved the promise given in the prophecy.

The prophecy talks about “smiting the corners of Moab”. To put this in plain English, David pinned them down and kept them from expanding into Israel.

The “corners” of Moab were kept from expanding as the

prophecy implies.

Okay that explains Moab, but what about Sheth?

### *Who are the Sons of Sheth?*

Who are the children of Sheth that according to the KJV English translation are ALL going to be destroyed?

Much has been made about the name “SHETH”. Since there is no evidence of a people group named “Sheth”, there has been much speculation about the identity of this people group. Some of it is pretty bizarre and almost all of it is completely wrong.

The answer to the question regarding the identity of Sheth should never have been a problem in the first place. The problem is not rooted in the actual text but rather in mis-translations of the original Hebrew word.

When in doubt, it is always a good idea to consult the original Hebrew text. This is something that the scholars that translated this verse into English clearly *did*

*not do*. If they had, they would have identified the “children” as the sons of Seth.

The root word for Seth is pronounced Sheth (שֶׁטַח).

Sheth has the primary meaning of “to set.” The word is found 85 times in the ancient Hebrew prophetic text. On twenty-three of those occasions, it is used to mean “set” and on three occasions it is used to mean “appoint.”

The Hebrew word used in Numbers 24:17, however, is not the Hebrew word.

### **NOT Sheth (שֶׁטַח) but Seth (שֵׁט).**

The “Sons of Seth”, on the other hand, represent all the families of the world. The human family living on the earth after the flood of Noah **ALL** trace their ancestry back to Seth, the third son of Adam.

The Hebrew in Numbers 24:17 makes this crystal clear.

## Sons of Seth

י ב נ ת ש

Yood Beyt Noon Tav Sheen  
Bni Sht  
sons - of Seth

Did David Destroy ALL the sons of Seth? Of course not.

But wait! Is the Messiah going to DESTROY ALL the children of Seth? In other words, is Messiah going to destroy ALL mankind?

Obviously the answer is NO!

But isn't that what the prophecy says?

Absolutely NOT!

The English translators missed this one by a mile.

Let's go back to the original Hebrew and find out what it actually says.

There are several Hebrew words that have been translated "destroy" or "destroyed" in the English KJV.

For example, the Hebrew word used in Genesis 6:7 translated into the English KJV as "destroy" is literally translated as "I shall wipe off" – (Hey Chet Mem

Aleph).

In Genesis 6:13 we read in the English KJV that God is going to "Destroy" all flesh.

The Hebrew word is "qtz" (Qoof Tsade Lamed) and the literal meaning is "end of all".

The most common Hebrew word that is also translated "destroy" or "destroyed" is the word "shchth" (Tav Chet Sheen). You can find this word translated into English as "Destroy" in Genesis 6:17 and again in Genesis 13:10.

### Genesis 13:10

*And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered everywhere, before the Lord destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the Lord, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar.*

The Hebrew word translated "u.qrqr" (reysh qoof reysh qoof - vav) in Numbers 24:17 is not a Hebrew word that means "destroy".

Knowing what God actually said always brings light and magnifies the Son of God. The cor-

rect translation brings us amazing revelation.

Let's see what the original Hebrew language actually and literally discloses. Keep in mind that we are looking at the precise Hebrew words used in the often misunderstood and mistranslated passage in Numbers 24:17. The word that is mistranslated as destroy, actually means something completely different and pretty amazing.

Let's take a look at the actual Hebrew word in question.

ר ק ר ק ו  
Reysh Qoof Reysh Qoof Vav

### u . qrqr And He – Scoops

What does it mean to "Scoops", or as we would say in English "to scoop up"?

Imagine a man scooping up a handful of sand.

Now you have the correct picture.

The Messiah will "scoop up"

all the nations and all the people that live in the nations like a man would scoop up the handful of sand.

There are two important things revealed in the verse that are worth mentioning.

The first is the comparison between King David who will pin down the corners of a small nation, so insignificant that if it was not for the biblical account no one would know who they were - the Moabites who hired Balaam to curse Israel because they were terrified of Israel.

Why were they terrified?

They were terrified because the camp of Israel vastly outnumbered the Moabites.

Compare that to all the people groups of the world as represented by ALL the sons of Seth. Seth, the third son of Adam, was the family branch from which all the survivors of the flood were descendants.

Noah and all his sons and daughters were descendants of Seth.

The sons of Seth is another way of saying all the families of



the earth, including every nation group, tongue and tribe. All were from the line of Seth.

Now that we have the correct translation, we can begin to understand the magnitude and importance of the Messianic prophecy heard and revealed by the Holy Spirit through the prophet Balaam.

King David is a figure of the coming Messiah.

The Messiah is Yeshua.

It was Yeshua – Jesus our Lord, that pointed out to the Pharisees that HE was a descendant of King David. Jesus pointed out the mystery they never bothered to solve.

What was the mystery?

Why would David call his descendant “My Lord”?

The Pharisees missed it but you are privileged to view the solution to this puzzle that Jesus posed to the unbelieving and faithless Pharisees and leaders of Israel.

The majesty of David is a shadow picture of the majesty of the Messiah who will one day “scoop up” and examine all the peoples of the earth.

He is truly the Lord of all Lords, including King David.

Messiah is not **scooping** them up to destroy them, but to evaluate them and sift them for the believing remnant.

This is the revelation in view as revealed in the book of Numbers 24:17.

This revelation is supported by the letters that make up the word “scoops”.

### “He Scoops UP”

ר	ק	ר	ק	ו
Reysh	Qoof	Reysh	Qoof	Vav
300	100	300	100	6

*u . qrqr*

**And He – Scoops**

ר Reysh is the Highest.

ק Qoof is the Lowest.

The King of Kings, the Messiah who is Yeshua Ha-Mashiach (Jesus the Christ) is the Highest.

Qoof repeated twice so that we understand that it is not one person in view but all the people of the world. They are the least that will be examined and judged by the Highest.

In conclusion, the literal picture and number meaning of the passage in Numbers 24:17 does not support the English translation “and destroy all the children of Sheth”.

The correct literal translation based on the original Hebrew reveals the following:

“and he scoops up all the sons of Seth”

Isn’t that what the Scriptures declare?

**John 5:22**

*For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son:*

**Revelation 20:12**

*And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which*

*were written in the books, according to their works.*

## CHAPTER 24



# The Scepter has Departed from Judah! Where is the Messiah?

### **Genesis 49:10b**

*The Scepter shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, **until Shiloh come**; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.*

As you will recall from the previous chapter, a scepter (sceptre) is a staff that represents authority.

Each of the 12 tribes of Israel had their own (sceptre) staff inscribed with the name of their particular tribe.

The significance of the staff of Judah in the days when Jesus

our Lord walked the shores of the Galilee, was directly linked to the judicial authority of the Sanhedrin who ruled from Jerusalem over the land of Judea.

Sometime before the destruction of the Temple in Jerusalem, the Sanhedrin marked an event that they considered to be an epic failure of the prophecy regarding the scepter of Judah.

What was that failure?

The removal of “Judah’s scepter” occurred during the reign of Herod Archelaus, the son of Herod the Great.

Approximately twenty years before the trial of Christ, the Sanhedrin lost the supreme power over the life and death in criminal proceedings.

This event took place after the deposition of Archelaus, son and successor of Herod, 11 AD, (Josephus, *Ant.*, Book 17, Chapter 13.1-5). Judea was under the authority of Rome and Judea had become a Roman province. The Roman rulers (called procurators) who administered justice in the name of Augustus, removed from the Sanhedrin its supreme power over life and death.

In other words, the Sanhedrin were stripped of their ultimate authority of capital punishment and were left with only the vestiges of corporal punishment.

This was the common practice of Rome. All conquered subjects were required to submit to it.

As the Roman senator and historian Cornelius Tacitus says, *“the Romans reserved to themselves the right of the sword, and neglected all else.”*

The Sanhedrin were left with “all else”.

Anthony Hanson also notes this in his book, *“Vindications, Essays on the Historical Basis of Christianity”*, as reported by reliable Rabbinic documents.

### ***Epic Failure or Prophetic Miracle?***

#### ***Until Shiloh Come!***

*“When the members of the Sanhedrin found themselves deprived of their power over life and death, a general consternation came over them, they covered their head with ashes and their bodies with sackcloth, exclaiming, ‘Woe unto us, for the scepter has departed from Judah, and the Messiah has not come!’”*

Herod the Great, Herod I, was the Roman client king who ruled over all the Judean nation in the first century. It was said of Herod the Great that he was “a madman who murdered his own family and a great many rabbis in order to gratify his unbounded ambition.”

### ***Why Was the Scepter Removed from Judah after the Birth of Messiah?***

The subject of this chapter is the birth and death of the Messiah. In order to understand the significance of both of these events, we need to understand one of the keys that unlock not only the mystery regarding the birthdate of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach – Jesus the Christ, but also the mystery of His death.

It is important to ask a question regarding the prophecy of Jacob regarding the Scepter of Judah and its prominence as a timestamp confirming the arrival of the Messiah.

The question is simply this.

How might history have been altered if the Scepter had remained in Judah during the period of time that spanned the birth and death of Jesus our Lord?

This is a question that I have only rarely heard asked.

The “why” that answers this question will give you pause and encourage your faith.

The answer to this question is nothing short of astounding as it magnifies our admiration for a God that arranges for His promises to be fulfilled in time and space in ways we would never have imagined.

If the Scepter had remained in Judah during the period of time that spanned the life of Jesus, then the death of Jesus would have slipped out of the prominent pages of history.

Had the Scepter remained in Judah, administered by the corrupt religious leadership of the Sadducees, Jesus would simply have been another criminal dispatched by the backwater judiciary of Judah at a time when Rome ruled the known world.

In other words, the death penalty of the Sadducees would have resulted in the stoning of Jesus, not the death on a Roman Cross.

The death of Jesus the Christ would not have not been reported to the world, as it would simply have been a matter of little consequence hardly even noteworthy by a tiny nation that was about to be dispersed by Rome all over the known world.

In short, God removed the

Scepter from Judah as a time-stamp that announced the presence of the Messiah in the midst of Israel and arranged history so that His Son would be lifted up on a Roman Cross. This was necessary in order that the entire world would take note of the death, burial and resurrection of the Lord Jesus Christ.

God of wonders, indeed!

Is the “Scepter of Judah” prophecy also a key to the mystery that seems to surround the exact birthdate of Jesus?

Is it important that we know the birthdate of Jesus our Lord?

The answer to both question is a resounding YES.

## *The Messianic Mystery of Shiloh*

Shiloh is a city north of Bethel.

The name Shiloh means tranquil or peaceful.

Shiloh was a place where the Arc of the Covenant once resided. As a result of this exalted privilege, Shiloh became both a harbinger and a revered title for the coming Messiah.

This view is echoed in the Talmud [Sanhedrin 98B]. The Rabbis taught that when Messiah finally came, He would conquer all the enemies of Israel and usher in an extended period of peace and tranquility.

Christians understand that this future event is on the near horizon.

And what is this event?

The ancient prophetic Scriptures identify this period as the Millennial reign of the Messiah, Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, Jesus the Christ.

### *When was Yeshua Born?*

It is widely reported that Jesus was born the year that Herod the Great died.

There is no doubt that the two events were coincidental although the timing could be off by a year or so according to some researchers.

What we do know for sure is that King Herod the Great was alive when Jesus was born. The Scriptures bear unquestionable testimony evidenced by two recorded events.

Those events include the arrival of the Magi in Jerusalem and

the murder of all the males two years and younger in the vicinity of Bethlehem.

Both of these events are reported in the second chapter of the gospel of Matthew.

When was Jesus our Lord born?

Answering this important question with some degree of precision proves to be a very important thread in the tapestry of the Jewish Messianic expectation. It is also a pivotal puzzle piece needed in order to understand the Sabbath Day Millennial Perspective.

If Jesus was born the year that Herod the Great died, then we can pinpoint the time of the birth of Jesus with accuracy, or can we? It is reported that King Herod the Great died in 4 BC.

So was Christ born somewhere between 4 and 6 BC?

NO!

### *The Beginning, Middle and End*

There are basically two time-stamps to this question with a middle that is recognized by all

concerned to be a period of time that is between 33-33.5 years long.

There is historical evidence and prophetic evidence from Daniel that forecast the date for the death of Messiah (proof will be provided as we explore Daniel’s Messianic time-stamp later on in this book).

Daniel predicted that the Messiah would present Himself in the Temple in Jerusalem in 32 AD. If you doubt the precision of Daniel’s prophecy, then please continue to read this book as the evidence for this precise date will be presented.

Jesus was rejected and crucified four days after He presented Himself in the Temple as foretold by the prophet Daniel.

Jesus our Lord died on Passover in 32 AD.

The presentation of Jesus the Christ, Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, in the Temple in Jerusalem and His rejection and crucifixion is recorded for us in the following gospel accounts:

**Matthew** chapters 21-28

**Mark** chapter 16

**Luke** chapters 19-23  
**John** chapters 12-19

The recognized date for the most memorialized event to take place in all of history is 32 AD.

Some argue that the date is 33 AD, others insist it was 31 AD. These dates are simply wrong.

Based on a literal interpretation of the Scriptures, there is only one date that matches both history, astronomical signs and the exact prophecy of Daniel. That date is 32 AD.

Since it would require a very large book to thoroughly investigate both these dates, I will simply leave the reader with my supposition that the date of the crucifixion of Jesus our Lord is 32 AD.

If you work backwards 33.5 years from 32 AD, you arrive at somewhere between 2 BC – 1 BC on the Julian calendar. (Remember that the Zero year needs to be added when you move from BC to AD. In other words, if you start at 32 AD and move the calendar backwards 33.5 years, you end up at the year between 1 BC and what we will call the Zero year.)

The obvious “problem” with the (1 BC – 0) date is that it does not match with the widely reported fact that Jesus was born during the reign of King Herod the Great.

Herod is reported to have died in 4 BC.

Something is not right.

If Jesus was born in 4 BC and died in 32 AD, He would have been 37 years old  $\{(32 + 4 + 1 \text{ (zero year going from BC to AD)} = 37)\}$ .

We are left with the following 3 alternative choices:

1. Jesus was 37 years old, not 33, when He was crucified on a wooden Cross outside the city gates of Jerusalem. This is assuming a 32 AD date for the crucifixion.
2. Starting with a 4 BC date, Jesus died somewhere between 27 AD – 28 AD. This date is contrary to the prophecy of Daniel and turns his time-stamped prophecy into an approximation instead of precise calculation.
3. Herod the Great died in 1 BC not 4 BC as reported by the noted German scholar and Protestant theologian Emil Schurer who wrote *A Histo-*

*ry of the Jewish People in the Time of Jesus* (1891).

And it is here that we have identified the “Bullseye”.

It is Emil Schurer’s scholarship on this subject that is considered authoritative and has been “copied and pasted” in other books, commentaries and in the modern venue of the internet.

If you can find an error in his scholarship, then the entire premise of a 4 BC date of death for Herod the Great falls apart.

As it turns out, there are glaring errors in the work done by Emil Schurer. Recent scholarship has provided some convincing arguments for why the 4 BC date for the death of Herod the Great is mistaken.

Establishing the actual date Herod the Great died will help us fix a realistic date for the birth of the Messiah. Only then you will discover why this is important.

Establishing the 4 BC date for the death of Herod the Great is based on the Jewish historian Josephus.

The following is the account of the death of Herod the Great according to Josephus:

So Herod, having survived the slaughter of his son [Antipat-

er] five days, died, having reigned thirty-four years, since he had caused Antigonus to be slain, and obtained his kingdom; but thirty-seven years since he had been made king by the Romans [*War of the Jews*, 1:33:8 (665); cf. *Antiquities of the Jews* 17:8:1 (191)].

So according to Josephus, three events date the death of Herod the Great.

1. Five days after the execution of his son Antipater
2. Thirty-four years after he “obtained his kingdom”
3. Thirty-seven years after “he had been made king by the Romans”

The first thing we need to fix is a start-date.

When was Herod made king over Judea by the Romans?

Josephus gets us close but provides conflicting information that puts the beginning of Herod’s rule at either 40 BC or 39 BC.

Fortunately we have a couple Roman historians (Appian and Dio Cassius) to help us nail that date down to 39 BC.

If we subtract the 37 years that Josephus said Herod ruled as

King of Judea and Jerusalem from the start-date of 39 BC, we arrive at the year 2 BC.

But wait, there is one more wrinkle in this calculation. We need to ask the question, “How did Josephus calculate time?” More to the point, how did Josephus calculate years?

Fortunately, we have the answer to this question provided by the many examples of how Josephus dated the terms of Jewish high priests. These are dates that have been checked against other historical records of the same time period.

It seems that Josephus followed the tradition popular among many historians of that time.

And what tradition was that?

Josephus did not include partial years in his dating calculations.

What does this mean?

It means that when Josephus says Herod ruled for 37 years, he is not counting the partial year in which he started his reign or the final partial year he ended his reign.

Josephus was doing his calculations with start-points based on important Roman historical

events and celestial events such as solar eclipses and blood moons.

Since we do not know how long or short the partial uncounted years were in length, we have no way based on Josephus to accurately calculate the death of Herod the Great.

But it would not be unreasonable to add one year or more to account for the two partial years that went uncounted.

There are many other reasons to date the death of Herod the Great at 1 BC or perhaps even a little later.

There are lots of other signs that confirm the 1 BC date for both the death of Herod the Great and the birth of Jesus the Christ.

Many of them are quite fascinating.

If you are looking for a resource that will confirm the brief summary I have supplied, I would suggest you get ahold of the following book:

*Handbook of Biblical Chronology: Principles of Time Reckoning in the Ancient World and Problems of Chronology in the Bible*  
by Jack Finegan.

## CHAPTER 25



# Daniel's Countdown to the Messiah

If you ask most Christians about the Second Advent of the Jesus the Christ you will undoubtedly hear the following refrain:

**Matthew 24:34-36**

*“No man knows the Day or the Hour!”*

*“Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.*

*Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.*

*But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.”*

Unfortunately, this verse has been misquoted and “raptured” right out of its context.

This nine word sentence has been confiscated by the “not so ready” and the “we gotta suffer” crowd who have re-fashioned it as a “red flashing warning sign”. They have then taken it against its will and purpose and placed it as a detour sign in the middle of the intersection of the highways named “The Blessed Hope” and “Look Up your Redemption Draweth Nigh”.

This little nine-letter verse is integrated into an entire chapter

in the bible that discloses the signs that will precede the second coming of Christ.

Jesus spent a lot of time and the pages of many Scriptures in order to reveal the signs that will be present in the “season” that should be recognized by the final generation.

### *Are we the Terminal Generation?*

It is the terminal generation who will have a remnant of believers gathered up and instantly glorified in order to be with the Lord in the clouds!

It will be those remaining alive after this departure of the saints that will witness His second coming.

Who was the final, terminal generation that Jesus our Lord told to “go learn the parable of the fig tree”?

The first clue is undeniable.

They were Jews, not Gentile Christians.

The Christian Church was still a mystery waiting to be unfolded

in the future.

According to the self-appointed “end-time prophecy deniers”, we have no business even looking for the answer to that provocative parable, even though Jesus told us to investigate it.

Some of us have investigated this parable, and with a little digging, discovered the meaning.

So I will let you in on the solution to the mystery.

The last generation is the generation that witnesses the re-birth of Israel. National Israel is the fig tree that Jesus our Lord had in mind.

This is the same generation that has witnessed the fulfillment of the prophecy in Isaiah 66:8.

*“Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.”*

Why did Jesus make a point of discouraging anyone from trying to figure out the day and the hour

of His second coming?

This is a question I don’t think I have ever heard answered fully.

### *No Man knows the Day or the Hour!*

Could it be that because the signs of His Second Coming were going to be so mathematically ripe for calculation and obvious to His disciples that they would be tempted to try and figure it out to the day and the hour?

If you think the Second Coming of Christ is going to be a surprise to those that believe in Messiah and take His word literally, you are sadly mistaken.

The last seven years revealed as the 70<sup>th</sup> week are spelled out with numeric precision.

Anyone living in that period known as Daniel’s 70<sup>th</sup> week, a period of seven years, could figure out when the Lord was coming with ease and some exactitude.

For reasons only known to the Heavenly Father, they would not be able to figure out the exact day or the hour.

Was it because the followers of Christ had been given so much precise information regarding His first coming based on the prophecies of Daniel, that they would be tempted to believe that His second coming would also be forecast with detailed precision?

Could it be that based on the past history of Messianic “time-stamps” there was an expectation that His coming could be calculated to the very day and hour?

Christians have un-wisely and without any real warrant widened the lens considerably on the actual words of Jesus our Lord.

The “day and hour” has become a metaphor for the month, the year and the decade. It all comes under the broad category of “date setting”.

There is no argument from this author that “date setting” has been both corrupted by its opponents and its proponents.

Many have misused it in defiance of the boundaries set by Christ himself and with little knowledge of the Scriptures set exact dates. Any and all “day-and-hour” forecast by man are

doomed to fail because God's Word cannot be broken.

If Jesus said no man will know the day or time of day, then that settles it for me.

It is also just as obvious that the opponents of "date setting" have also corrupted the warning of Christ playing on the sad history of those who have taken the "day-and-hour" disclosure of our Lord as a personal challenge to prove Him wrong.

If Christ said it, you better believe it!

No one is going to get it right when it comes to the day-and-hour.

Let God be true and every man a liar.

This does not, however, give license to the anti-super naturalist to build a penalty box for anyone that dares even investigate the question of the times or seasons of the Second Coming of Christ.

Have you ever considered that perhaps the reason Jesus contextualized His second coming within a list of "signs of the season" is because His first coming was clearly forecast to the very day

and the very hour?

Have you ever considered that perhaps there is another reason for the statement made by Jesus not to become too caught up in trying to fix a date on the calendar when it comes to the question of the return of our Lord?

By the way, Jesus our Lord did not pronounce a curse on those that sought to know the time of His return. As a matter of biblical fact, those that are anticipating His coming are promised a crown in glory. Think about that the next time someone tells you to stop meditating on the "Blessed Hope".

Based on the prophecies that pinpointed, His first coming to the day and the hour, Jesus wanted to make it clear to His disciples that, for reasons known only to the Father, His second coming was to be anticipated within a wider context of events that were designed to give the last generation a clear sign of where they were on God's time-table and what they could expect before they passed away from this terrestrial plane.

To be very clear, we are talking about the Second Com-

ing of Christ. If you understand the Second Coming of Christ in the context of one singular event, then you need to reconsider this concept based on new information revealed by the Apostle Paul.

## *The Church was a Mystery!*

The church was a mystery. That being true, then the coming of Christ for the church could not have been known in the Old Testament, although in hindsight the shadows and types of this mystery are visibly present in the ancient prophetic text we call the Old Testament.

The Coming of Christ is not a new theme in the Scriptures.

Announcements of the coming Messiah are ubiquitous throughout the Old Testament. The Jews missed the first coming of Messiah and are still to this very day looking for Him to come.

Why?

Because the Coming of Messiah was the theme of the Old Testament. It was not a mystery.

Christians understand that the Messiah has been here before and we understand that He is coming again for the Second Time.

None of this is new revelation.

What is new revelation is the mystery that Saint Paul revealed regarding the resurrection of the dead in Christ and the translation or gathering of those alive in Christ into the heavens to be with the Lord forever.

The *Gathering Together of the Church before the Great and Terrible Day of the Lord* is an event that is "sign-less" and could come at any moment, in the twinkling of an eye.

Not only is the day and the hour of this event unknown, the year is unknown and unknowable.

The only thing we can know for certain is that this "blessed hope" can come at any time and that it is an event that will precede the "Great and Terrible Day of the Lord" also known as "The Time of Jacob's Trouble".

If you're having trouble getting your head around this, I have provided a brief chart that compares and contrasts the two events.



The Departure of the Church, also called the Rapture, is contrasted with the Second Coming of Christ, also called the Glorious Appearing.

One is followed by Saints in Heaven the other is followed by the establishment of His Kingdom here on the earth.

The Departure of the Church and the Second Coming are similar but separate events.

The similarities are obvious.

The contrasts are stark and cannot be blended together without doing violence to the Scriptures.

Both the Departure of the Church and the Second Coming involve Jesus our Lord returning.

Both are end-times events.

But despite the similarities, they are also absolutely mutually exclusive.

For over fifty years, I was convinced that the doctrine of the pre-tribulation departure of the church was incorrect. Then one day a Christian friend who noticed my confusion on the matter, challenged me to find all the scriptures in the New Testament that

had to do with the coming of Christ in the last days and compare them one with another. I took the challenge and after a year of struggling with the obvious I finally bent my knee to the clear teachings of the Scriptures.

The following is what assisted greatly in changing my mind, and perhaps this brief summary will help you.

The simple fact is that all the Scriptures related to the coming of Christ do not neatly and consistently fit into one “Second Coming” category. Clearly it is a two-stage event.

In other words, you need two categories in order to deal with all the information related to the coming of Christ as revealed in the Gospels and the Epistles of the New Testament.

The alternative is confusion. Once the confusion lifts, you are left with only two choices.

Either the Scriptures are true and without error or they are contradictory and confusing.

Those two categories that resolve this thorny issue are as follows:

**The Rapture / Departure of the Church** will see Christ coming in the clouds to gather believers from the earth and into His presence where we will forever abide. This event will happen before the world enters a time of unparalleled tribulation and it precedes the Second Coming of Jesus Christ.

**The Second Coming** will see Christ coming back to the earth in order to bring to a conclusion the “Time of Jacob’s Trouble”, defeat the Anti-Christ and destroy his Satanic Empire.

After the enemy is defeated, the victorious Messiah will establish a physical, literal kingdom on the earth.

This Messianic Kingdom will last for 1000 years.

Christians who take the Scriptures literally are looking for two events on the near horizon.

Christians are looking for the Blessed Hope.

This is commonly referred to as the Rapture or the Departure of the Church. It is an exclusive event that is reserved for those who are found in Christ, both the living and the dead.

Christians are also looking for the Second Coming of Christ.

This is also known as the Glorious Appearing and should not be confused with the Departure of the Church - Rapture.

It appears to many of us that diligently look for the signs of the Second Coming, that it is an event on the near horizon. This gives us great hope because we know that the Rapture of the Church precedes the 2<sup>nd</sup> Coming of Christ.

The Departure of the Church is a sign-less event. The signs that point to the end of the age and the Second Coming of Christ’s are either happening now or on the near horizon. The window of time in which the Departure of the Church could happen is quickly closing. The Rapture could happen at any moment.

This is the Blessed Hope given to all those that have entrusted their immortal souls to the loving care of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach.

Many are confused about the two-stage coming of Jesus in the last days just as they were confused about His first coming. God has a wonderful purpose that is

gloriously displayed in His plans as they unfold on the earth.

The following is meant to help those who still may be confused about the Second Coming and the Blessed Hope.

Misunderstanding abounds in these final days as Satan is stirring the pot of chaos and confusion in order to remove Christians from the wonderful promises made to them as members of the mystery church that has been revealed in the last days.

### **Titus 2:13**

*Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Savior Jesus Christ;*

### **Who Goes and Who Stays?**

#### **The Rapture / Departure of the Church**

Removes all Believers from the earth.

1 Thessalonians 4:13-18

1 Corinthians 15:50-54

#### **The Second Coming of Jesus Christ** will result in the

Removal of All Unbelievers from the earth.

Matthew 24:37-41

Observation:

If believers remain on the earth as recorded in Matthew 25:34 and unbelievers are removed as recorded in Matthew 24:37-41, we are left with a contradiction.

The solution is simple. We are investigating two similar but separate events that happen at different times in order to accomplish altogether different purposes.

### **Who Comes and Who Goes?**

**In the Rapture / Departure of the Church** Christ comes

FOR His OWN.

John 14:3

1 Thessalonians 4:14

2 Thessalonians 2:1

**In the Second Coming of Jesus Christ** comes

WITH His OWN.

1 Thessalonians 3:13

Jude 1:14

Revelation 19:14-16

### **In Other Words:**

**In the Rapture / Departure of the Church**

Christ Comes to Collect His BRIDE from the earth.

1 Thessalonians 4:16-17

**In the Second Coming of Jesus Christ**

Christ Comes With His BRIDE back to earth.

Revelation 19:14-16

### **The Father's House**

**After the Rapture / Departure of the Church**

Those who belong to Christ will be taken

To The Father's House.

John 14:1-3

**In the Second Coming of Jesus Christ**

Those saved out of the Great Tribulation

Will Not See The Father's House.

Revelation 20:4-5

### **Who is it ALL ABOUT?**

**After the Rapture / Departure of the Church**

The focus and object of attention is

The Lord's Church.

1 Thessalonians 4:15-17

**The Second Coming of Jesus Christ**

focuses all the attention on

Israel and the Kingdom.

Matthew 24:14

### **What is the Location of Christ's Coming?**

**After the Rapture / Departure of the Church**

Christ comes in the clouds and believers

Meet Jesus in the Air.

1 Thessalonians 4:17

**In the Second Coming of Jesus Christ**

Comes to the earth where He sets His feet on

Solid Ground.

Zechariah 14:4

Acts 1:11

**What Happens Next?****After the Rapture / Departure of the Church**

The next prophetic event is **The Great Tribulation.**  
2 Thessalonians 1:6-9

**After the Second Coming of Jesus Christ**

The next event is the establishment of the **Millennial Kingdom** here on the earth.  
Revelation 20:7-8

**Signs or No Signs?****No Signs Precede the Rapture / Departure of the Church.**

The Rapture could happen at any time before the Day of the Lord.  
1 Thessalonians 5:1-3

**Many Signs Precede the Second Coming of Jesus Christ.**

Luke 21:11  
Luke 21:15

**What Happens After Jesus Comes?****After the Rapture / Departure of the Church**

Jesus will gather His bride to Himself in preparation for **The Marriage of the Lamb.**  
Revelation 19:6-9

After the **Second Coming Jesus Christ** will **Execute Judgment** on the earth and **Establish His Kingdom.**

Zechariah 14:3-4

Jude 14-15

Revelation 19:11-21

**How Quickly Does Jesus Come?**

**The Rapture / Departure of the Church** happens in a moment, **In the Twinkling of an Eye.** Only believers will see the Lord after the living and the dead have been glorified and translated. Those that died in Christ will return with Him in their spirit bodies and will precede the living in being clothed with immortal glorified bodies.  
1 Corinthians 15:52

**The Second Coming of Jesus Christ is**

**Slow In Coming** by comparison. **Everyone Will See Jesus** coming with great power and authority. It does not happen in one instant of time.  
Zechariah 12:10  
Matthew 24:30  
Revelation 1:7

**What about the Resurrection of the Dead?**

**The Rapture / Departure of the Church** includes the glorious **Resurrection of the Dead** along with the translation of the living.

1 Thessalonians 4:13-18

1 Corinthians 15:51-54

**The Second Coming of Jesus makes no****Reference to a Resurrection.**

Zechariah 12:10; Zechariah 14:4-5  
Revelation 1:7, 19:11-21

**What about the Angels?****The Rapture / Departure of the Church****Angels Do Not Come to gather****the Church.**

Matthew 24:31  
Thessalonians 1:7-10

During The Second Coming of Jesus

**Angels Come to Gather** and transport Jews from the four corners of the earth to Israel.  
Matthew 13:39, 41&49  
Matthew 24:31

**What about Glorified Resurrection Bodies?**

**In the Rapture / Departure of the Church** those who have died in Christ will return with Jesus with their spirit bodies to receive their **Glorified Resurrection Bodies.**  
1 Thessalonians 4:14-16

At the **Second Coming of Jesus**, Christians will return to the earth with Christ having already been given a resurrected body and

**Riding on White Horses.**

Revelation 19:11

**Where is the White Horse?**

In the Rapture / Departure of the Church Jesus returns and is NOT Riding a White Horse.

At the Second Coming of Jesus, He will return Riding a White Horse.  
Revelation 19:11

**Good News or Bad News? Which is it?**

In the Rapture / Departure of the Church

Comes with a message of Hope and Comfort  
1 Thessalonians 4:18  
Titus 2:13  
1 John 3:3

At the Second Coming, Jesus comes with a Message of Judgment  
Joel 3:12-16  
Malachi 4:5  
Revelation 20:1-2

**What about Satan?**

In the Rapture / Departure of the Church

The world is found in a state of Satanic Deception.

2 Thessalonians 2:3-12

At the Second Coming of Jesus Satan is Bound.

Revelation 20:1-2

**Who Sees Christ and Who Doesn't?**

In the Rapture / Departure of the Church

Only Believers Alive on the Earth will see the Lord Jesus coming! No one else will see Him.  
1 Thessalonians 4:17

At the Second Coming of Jesus All Will See Jesus descend bodily and visibly.  
Acts 1:9-11

**What about the Judgments?**

The Rapture / Departure of the Church will be followed by the Judgment Seat of Christ.

2 Corinthians 5:9-11

The Second Coming of Jesus will be followed by the

**Judgment of the Nations.**

Matthew 24:32-46

**What Kind of Bodies Will We Have?**

In the Rapture / Departure of the Church the Saints will receive a New Immortal Glorified Body that is like the body of Jesus.

Philippians 3:21

1 Corinthians 15:51-54

At the Second Coming of Jesus The Tribulation Saints will enter the Millennium Kingdom with their Earthly Bodies.

Isaiah 65:20

**What about the Antichrist?**

After the Rapture / Departure of the Church

The Antichrist Will Be Revealed and given a period of time to Deceive the entire world.

2 Thessalonians 2:8

At the Second Coming of Jesus the Antichrist is Defeated and cast into the lake of fire.  
Revelation 19:20

**What about Israel?**

After the Rapture / Departure of the Church

Israel is Persecuted with two out of every three Jews

Perishing in the terrible time of Jacob's trouble.

Zechariah 13:8-9

At the Second Coming of Jesus Israel is

Gathered and Established as the head of the nations.

Jeremiah 23:5-8

**What about the New World Order?**

After the Rapture / Departure of the Church

The New World Order is the dominant world government.

The world will be plagued by famine, pestilence, war, and other sorrows too numerous to mention.

Revelation 13:15

Matthew 24:6-10

Luke 17:31

After the **Second Coming of Jesus** **The Kingdom of Jesus** is established in Jerusalem where He reigns on the earth for 1000 years ushering in true peace and security.

Isaiah 11:6

Daniel 2:34-35

### **Titus 2:13**

*Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Savior Jesus Christ;*

262 Is Investigating Prophecy Discouraged in the Scripture?

### **Matthew 24:34-36**

*“Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled. Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.*

*But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.”*

If you read Matthew 24, you will **not** come away with the idea that Jesus is telling His disciples

that His second coming is a forbidden topic. On the contrary, Jesus is encouraging them to observe the signs and be prepared for His return.

Just before Jesus went to the Cross, He said something that should arrest our attention. Here is what Jesus our Lord said as He viewed the city of Jerusalem on the near horizon.

### **Luke 19:41-44**

*And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it,*

*Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.*

*For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,*

*And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another;*

**because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.**

In order to understand what Jesus is talking about, you have to go back in time approximately 630 years to the time of Daniel the prophet. Daniel was one of the princes of Judah that had been taken into captivity by King Nebuchadnezzar of Babylon in approximately 604 BC.

God had prophesied to the citizens of Judah through the prophet Jeremiah that they would be taken out of the land for 70 years. You can read this prophecy in Jeremiah 25:11.

During his captivity, Daniel rose to a position of great prominence in the governments of four Babylonian and Medo-Persian rulers.

Daniel served Nebuchadnezzar, Belshazzar, Darius and Cyrus over a period of 70 years.

In the first year of the reign of Darius, Daniel came to understand, or was reminded, that the prophecy of Jeremiah that predicted a 70-year captivity of his people (Daniel 9:1-2) was about to come to an end.

God sent an angel to deliver prophetic messages to Daniel. Daniel copied these messages

down and they can be found in the ancient prophetic Scriptures.

## ***Daniel's Prophecy about the Coming Messiah!***

### **The seventy-weeks prophecy.**

In Daniel 9:24-27 we find a prophecy that predicted the year 32 AD, the very day (Nisan 10) Jesus would present Himself in the Temple in Jerusalem as the Messiah.

Most Christians recognize this as Palm Sunday. The same prophecy also predicted that Jesus would be rejected and “cut off” after the 69<sup>th</sup> week of years.

Jesus was crucified on Nisan 14, 32 AD, four days after He presented Himself in the Temple on Sunday Nisan 10, 32 AD.

In order that you might increase your confidence in the very precise Word of God, let's “do the math”.

## ***Daniel's Prophecy***

Daniel 9:24-27

24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon

thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

**25** Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

**26** And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

**27** And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that

determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

**How do you get 69 weeks?**

7 weeks (7 weeks) plus three score and two weeks (62 weeks)  
 $7 + 62 = 69$  weeks.

**Why does the prophecy call them weeks if they are years?**

There are 7 days in a week and the prophecy is indicating that the time period is to be measured in 7's.

**Why is there 7 weeks of years and then another 62 weeks of years?**

Based on the ancient prophetic Scriptures, we can calculate that the rebuilding of the walls and restoration of Jerusalem would come to a conclusion after 7 weeks of years.  $7 \times 7 = 49$  prophetic years.

After the restoration of Jerusalem, there is another 62 weeks of "sevens".

$7 \times 62 = 434$  biblical years.

The prophetic time line then goes forward without interruption until it comes to the moment all Israel has been waiting for.

After the decree to rebuild Jerusalem, 69 weeks of years passed at the end of which Israel would finally see their Messiah.

**How many years does 69 weeks represent?**

$69 \times 7 = 483$  prophetic years

**What is the difference between a "prophetic year" and a "solar year"?**

A prophetic year is 360 days. A solar year is 365.2423 days.

**What is the period of time Daniel is predicting will pass between the commandment to restore and build Jerusalem.....and the coming of the Messiah?**

$483$  (prophetic years)  $\times$   $360$  (prophetic year) =  $173,880$  days

**Do we know when the start-date is for this prophecy?**

The prophecy is very specific. The countdown starts the day a decree to rebuild Jerusalem goes forth. The Temple in Jerusalem

had been completely rebuilt by 516 BC. Jerusalem, on the other hand, was in ruins until 445 BC. This is the year Nehemiah discussed the plight of Jerusalem with King Artaxerxes of Persia.

*"The city where my fathers are buried lies in ruins, and its gates have been destroyed by fire" Nehemiah 2:3b*

Nehemiah stated his desire to rebuild Jerusalem.

His request was heeded by King Artaxerxes who issued a legal decree to rebuild Jerusalem.

"The king said to me, 'What is it you want?...' 'Send me to the city in Judah where my fathers are buried so that I can rebuild it'". Nehemiah 2:1, 4-5

Nehemiah recorded the exact date of the decree to rebuild Jerusalem.

*"In the month of Nisan in the twentieth year of King Artaxerxes" Nehemiah 2:1.*

**The Seventy Weeks of Daniel Begin With The Edict of Artaxerxes**

**Given To Nehemiah In 445 BC  
and The Command To “Restore  
And Build Jerusalem”.**

**(Daniel 9:25)**

**When do the 69 weeks of years /  
173,880 days conclude?**

There is only one correct answer to this question. Connecting two ends of a Jewish religious calendar that “adjusts” itself based on its own rules is not an easy task for those unfamiliar with the “ins and outs” of the Jewish calendar. After reading volumes of research material on the subject, I am satisfied that the answer I am going to put forth is the only correct answer.

The Jews understood that the Messiah would present Himself to the priests in the Temple in Jerusalem.

**Did Jesus our Lord ever present  
Himself in the Temple?**

Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, Jesus the Christ, had been ministering to the “lost sheep” of Israel for three and a half years. Jesus healed the sick, gave sight to the

blind, and even raised the dead during that period of time.

Then one day Jesus did something completely different.

As the Passover lambs were being inspected for sacrifice, the Messiah presented Himself for inspection before the priests serving in the Temple in Jerusalem. It was four days before Passover on the 10<sup>th</sup> of Nisan that Jesus our Lord the Messiah mounted on a donkey and rode through the Eastern Gate of Jerusalem on the very day that Daniel had prophesied.

So the answer is yes. It happened on the day that Christians celebrate as Palm Sunday in the year 32 AD, on the tenth day of Nisan.

**Is there any evidence that corroborates the date 32 AD, Nisan 10 as the exact date that Jesus rode into Jerusalem and presented Himself as the Messiah?**

God always leaves us with two or more witnesses.

In the gospel of Luke 3:1-3 we read the following:

*Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judaea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Ituraea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene, Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness.*

*And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins;*

Since Jesus began His ministry by being baptized by John the Baptist, Jesus was baptized by John the same year that John began his ministry.

To find out when Jesus began His ministry, we only need to identify the 15<sup>th</sup> year of the Tiberius reign. Since the year Tiberius began his reign is well-known and thoroughly documented, figuring out the year Jesus began His ministry is not difficult.

Tiberius began his reign on August 19<sup>th</sup> in 14 AD, this can be

checked easily by consulting any encyclopedia, as the date is not in dispute.

Since the calculation is based on the inclusion of partial years, the reign of Caesar Tiberius which began August 19, 14 AD was counted as the first year.

This means that the fifteenth year of Tiberius was 14 years later. So Jesus began His ministry in 28 AD, in the fall of the year.

According to the gospels, Jesus saw four Passovers during His ministry of 3.5 years. So the first Passover was in the following spring of 29 AD. The second was 30 AD, the third was 31 AD, and the fourth and final Passover, the Passover of His crucifixion, was 32 AD.

In addition to the calculation based on the reign of Tiberius Caesar, we must add the work of Sir Robert Anderson.

The Julian date that corresponds to the 10<sup>th</sup> of Nisan was Sunday the 6<sup>th</sup> of April, AD 32.

What was the length of the period intervening between the issuing of the decree to rebuild Jerusalem and the public advent of “Messiah the Prince,” between the

14th of March, BC 445, and the 6th of April, AD 32?

“The interval contained exactly and to the very day 173,880 days, or seven times sixty-nine prophetic years of 360 days, the first sixty-nine weeks of Gabriel’s prophecy.” Sir Robert Anderson 1894

In retrospect, Sir Robert Anderson has demonstrated the precise mathematical accuracy of the fulfillment of Daniel’s prophecy regarding the first advent of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, Jesus the Christ.

Doesn’t this prove that our Heavenly Father is pleased and more than willing to allow, yes even encourage, His Saints and Angels to be occupied with the study and glorious anticipation of the Second Coming of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach?

Our Lord promotes the expectation of holy events!

Sir Robert Anderson certainly

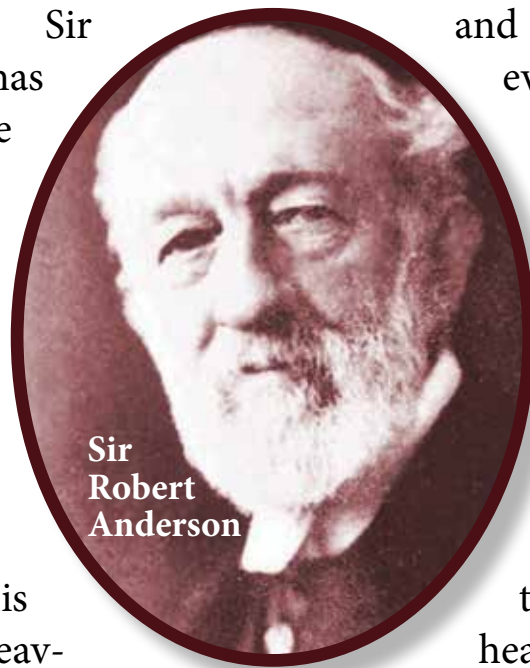
thought so. You can read the remarks he made at the conclusion of his book, *“The Coming Prince”*.

“It was a calamity for the Church of God when the light of prophecy became dimmed in fruitless controversy, and the study of these visions, vouchsafed by God to warn, and guide,

and cheer His saints in evil days, was dismissed as utterly unprofitable. They abound in promises which God designed to feed His people’s faith and fire their zeal, and a special blessing rests on those who read, and hear, and cherish them.

One of the most hopeful features of the present hour is the increasing interest they everywhere excite; and if these pages should avail to deepen or direct the enthusiasm even of a few in the study of a theme which is inexhaustible, the labour they have cost will be abundantly rewarded.”

Sir Robert Anderson 1894.



Sir  
Robert  
Anderson

## CHAPTER 26



# Oy Vo Voy L'anu

*“Woe to us, for the temple has been destroyed and the Messiah has not come.”*

You can read this in 41A of the Avodah Zarah 8B, and they said *“there’s weeping, where is the Messiah? The temple is destroyed.”*

The woeful cry of the Sanhedrin was heard throughout Jerusalem. The Sanhedrin were the judges or elders that convened and had jurisdiction over the religious questions and disputes that arose in Israel. They were what we might understand as a religious

tribunal with broad authority.

Traditionally the Sanhedrin were recognized as the last supreme council or court that commanded universal authority among the Jewish community.

The Sanhedrin was made up of 70 elders, priests and scribes plus the High Priest, who acted as moderator and president of the council.

During the time of Jesus, when Pontius Pilate was the Roman governor, the Sanhedrin had jurisdiction over the area known



as Judea. Their authority can be traced down through a long chain of tradition from Moses until the present day.

The Sanhedrin had broad powers including their own “police force” that could be authorized to arrest people.

Before the time of Christ the Sanhedrin had authority to pronounce judgments in both civil and religious matters, including the authority to pronounce the death penalty in criminal cases.

During the time of Jesus, the Romans took away much of the authority of the Sanhedrin including their authority to execute convicted criminals.

This was not the first time the Sanhedrin had anguished over the sad fact that the Messiah had not come at the appointed time. But it was the last time!

The Sanhedrin were abolished after the destruction of the Temple in 70 AD.

*Jesus our Lord Predicted the Destruction of the Temple!*



#### **Matthew 24:1-2**

*And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple. And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.*

### **The Prophet Daniel also Predicted the Destruction of the Temple!**

#### **Daniel 9:26**

*And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but*

*not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.*

### **A Panoramic View of Blindness**

We have spent several chapters carefully exploring the groundwork for the panoramic view of the Messianic drama that was played out in Israel between 1 BC and 70 AD. I have given strong evidence that supports that the birth of Jesus was in 1 BC.

We have discovered that in 11 AD the Sanhedrin marched around Jerusalem in sackcloth and covered with ashes bewailing the fact that the Sanhedrin believed the Scepter had been removed from Judah and the Messiah had not shown up as predicted by the Patriarch Jacob.

We explored the 69 week prophecy of Daniel and discovered that Jesus fulfilled that prophecy in 32 AD on the 10<sup>th</sup> of Nisan.

We have reviewed the prophecies of both Daniel and Jesus in which they foretold the destruction of the Temple and Jerusalem.

And finally, we heard the woe-ful cries of the Sanhedrin as the armies of Rome began to sack and burn the Temple in Jerusalem. We listened to the mournful cry of the Sanhedrin as they wailed, “**Where is the Messiah?**”

Could there be a royal aspect to the humble birth of Jesus our Lord that we have missed? Are there puzzle pieces surrounding the birth of Yeshua that are just waiting to be assembled?

I am sure that I am not the first to notice some of the “celestial” and “regal” aspects of the birth of Jesus.

As soon as you begin to explore the wondrous birth of the Prince of Heaven, one of the first things you notice is all the kingly aspects orbiting around His arrival.

We can easily see the humble circumstances related to the birth of Jesus, but often we miss the regal signposts stationed permanently around the Christ child’s manger.

The first thing I noticed was that the King of Heaven used the king of the world, Caesar Augustus, to cause the entire empire to stand to their feet and relocate in order that two amazing decrees that came forth from Heaven's kingly court would be fulfilled.

The first thing that took place was that Mary and Joseph were summoned to their ancestral home in Bethlehem.

This was necessary in order to fulfill the prophecy declaring that Bethlehem would be the birthplace of the Messiah.

Let's explore the implications of this prophecy before we proceed.

### **Micah 5:2**

*But thou, **Bethlehem** Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.*

## **Conventional Meaning of Bethlehem**

Most Christians can tell you what Bethlehem means.

Beth-leham is a compound Hebrew word that means "House of Bread". Beth is the Hebrew word for house.

If you have read the first two books in the *Living Word in 3-D series*, or consulted the letter/picture chart that is in the first chapter of this book, you know that the first letter in the Hebrew word "Beth" is beyt.

Beyt is the second letter in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt.

Beyt in the Paleo Hebrew (ancient Hebrew), was the picture of a tent or house. The picture meaning of the Hebrew letter Beyt, and the other 21 letters in the Aleph-Beyt retain the same picture meaning today as they originally had in ancient times, even though the shape of the letter has been modernized.

The second word contained in the compound Hebrew word Beth-leham is Leham.

Leham is the Hebrew word that means "bread".

Other examples of how the Hebrews used the word Beth as a noun in order to describe the name of a city or town can be found below:

Bethel (Beth-El) House of God  
 Bethsaida (Beth- saida)  
 House of fish  
 Bethany (Beth-any)  
 House of dates  
 Bethesda (Beth-esda)  
 House of grace  
 Bethphage (Beth-phage)  
 House of figs  
 Bethlehem (Beth-leham)  
 House of bread

## **The Royal Significance of Bethlehem**

Bethlehem is known the world over as the place where Jesus the Christ was born.

But long before Jesus was born in the small hamlet of Bethlehem, this small town was in the process of emerging as a prominent puzzle piece in God's redemptive portrait.

The story of Bethlehem started rather badly around 1120-1150 years BC.

There was a famine in Judah including Bethlehem, the House of Bread.

The House of Bread had become the House without Bread.

Many families were forced by the drought to move away in order to survive.

One of those immigrating households was headed by an Israelite named Elimelech, his wife Naomi, and two sons, Mahlon and Chilion.

While living in Moab outside of Israel, the two sons of Elimelech married foreign wives. Their names were Orpah and Ruth.

Tragically, Elimelech died soon after moving into Moab, as did both of his sons Mahlon and Chilion.

We are not told the circumstances that surrounded their deaths, only that this tragedy left three widows, Naomi and her two daughters-in-law, Orpah and Ruth.

News reached Naomi that the famine in Bethlehem had come to an end. Heartened by this report and longing to return home,

Naomi said goodbye to both her daughters-in-laws telling them that she would travel alone back to the place of her birth.

Orpah was saddened by the news that her beloved mother-in-law was leaving, but decided to take her advice and remain in the land of Moab.

Ruth, on the other hand, could not be persuaded to leave her mother-in-law and resolved to return with her to Bethlehem.

Christians the world over know how this story ended with the marriage of Boaz and Ruth.

Boaz, the “kinsman redeemer”, is a picture of our Messiah, and his bride Ruth the picture of the gentile Church.

An entire book could be written that revealed the hidden meaning in the letters of all the characters in the Messianic drama that took place in Bethlehem.

The Israelite father Elimelech and his wife Naomi, his two sons, his two daughters-in-law and finally the kinsman redeemer Boaz all tell a picture and number story. It is a drama that displays the plans God had for the redemption

of Israel and the gentile world.

You can read this wonderful story in the book of Ruth.

Space does not permit us to develop all the Messianic threads that are woven into the tapestry that foreshadows the redemptive plan of God for both Jew and Gentile.

We are going to narrow our scope of interest to the little town of Bethlehem, the house of bread.

Our story of Bethlehem moves forward from Ruth three more generations.

Boaz had a son named Obed.

Obed had a son name Jesse.

Jesse had a son named David.

It is reported that David was also born in Bethlehem.

It is in the little town of Bethlehem that Samuel anointed David to be King of Israel.

### ***A King is born in Bethlehem!***

***Luke 1:30-33***

*And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour with God.*

*And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name Jesus.*

*He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.*

### ***Was Jesus our Lord David's Son or His Sovereign?***

***Matthew 22:41-46***

*While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him,*

*The son of David.*

*He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying,*

*The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?*

*If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?*

*And no man was able to answer*

*him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.*

And here we must stop and consider the ways of our God.

We all need to have a “Job’s” moment from time to time. Our way of thinking is in constant need of re-orientation.

This example should give us pause. Notice that the “deep” religious thinkers of the day, the ones relied upon for the answers, had none. Not much has changed!

A simple carpenter from the wrong side of the camel tracks was asking a simple question that stumped the Pharisees. They simply could not penetrate past their dense veil of “orthodox” unbelief in order to surmise the answer that every twelve year old follower of Yeshua knows by heart.

Yeshua Ha-Mashiach was God in the flesh.

He was the Prince of Heaven on an assignment from His Heavenly Father.

He was fully God and fully man, on a rescue mission for all mankind.

He was the long awaited Messiah.

The sad fact is that all of us get lost in the maze of lies that has been so skillfully and maliciously constructed by the father of lies, the evil one.

Unfortunately, the maze creates a haze through which none of us can gaze unaided and without Divine assistance.

And it is here that we must stop and readjust the compass that guides us through this life. And what is true north? Simply this:

***Colossians 1:16-17***

*For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers:  
all things were created by him, and for him:  
And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.*

***King David Foreshadows the Messiah***

David was anointed king of Israel by Samuel who was a prophet and Judge over Israel.

Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, Jesus the Christ, was anointed by His Heavenly Father to be king of Israel.

David, before his promotion to be king of Israel, was a humble shepherd boy with no prospects of rising above that lowly station in life.

Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, Jesus the Christ, before He was announced by the angel of the Lord to be the long expected Messiah, the king of the Jews was in fact the king of the Universe.

***Another King Announces the Birth of the Messiah***

Herod the Great was a potentate filled with the gross evil spirits of pride, suspicion and paranoia.

When the Christ child was born, Herod was dying of a

dreadful illness and was in the last months of his reign over Judah.

This *fact of life* did not soften the tyrant Herod's heart. His lust for power and supreme authority rose up in him to the very bitter end.

Instead of humility and a concern about his own mortality, the thought of a competing royal personage incensed him to hold even more tightly to the one thing in life he imagined he had attained.

What was that "thing"?

It was raw, unforgiving, and ruthless power.

When the "king makers" from the "east" arrived unexpected at the royal palace it caused a stir throughout all Jerusalem.

Three guys and their camels would not have been noticed, but when an entourage that may have included as many as a dozen Magi and a small army to protect them made their way into Jerusalem with all their regal splendor, everyone took note.

There certainly would have been speculation that this event was a prelude to a military coup that was in the works, or perhaps

an invasion by the evenly matched rivals of Rome.

***The King's Star***

The magistrates and king makers from the east were not knowingly on a mission to vanquish Rome and replace it with another kingdom.

They were on a mission that was planned hundreds of years earlier by a prophet from Israel named Daniel who had organized and administered a group of "wise men" and instructed them in the ways of the Lord of Heaven.

They had been organized in order to play their part in a regal spectacle that was hundreds of years in the future.

Over the decades and centuries, historical evidence supports the belief that this organization became corrupted with pagan practices. And yet the Magi still retained just enough of the original wisdom passed down through the prophet Daniel to play their role in the Messianic drama.

It was upon this prophetic source of knowledge that had its

roots in the wisdom of God revealed to Daniel, that these highly regarded magistrates relied. It was this knowledge that propelled them into action at just the right time in God's unfolding redemptive history.

It may seem foreign to us, but God works in wondrous ways in order to bring about His perfect plan.

No one can argue with the fact that however it may have come to be known by them, this ancient brotherhood that was established and headed originally by Daniel the prophet in Babylon over 400 years ago was now on the march to accomplish God's purpose. It was a purpose birthed almost five centuries earlier.

I cannot help but ask the reader to take note of one profoundly simple concept.

God is not scrambling at the last minute to work out His plans, they have been in place for hundreds, even thousands of years.

Once you give a mental nod to that truth, you should expand it to include the revelation that God's plans have been in place be-

fore time!

God's plans have been in place from the very Beginning and in the Beginning.

#### **Matthew 2:2-5**

*Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,*

*Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.*

*When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.*

*And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born. And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written by the prophet.*

The answer to the question on everyone's mind as they watched the royal entourage march through Jerusalem on their way to the royal palace of Herod the Great was soon to be answered.

## **Why Have They Come and What Is This All About?**

The first clue as to what this was all about and why this exotic company of foreigners had invaded Jerusalem swept through Jerusalem like a tornado.

The swirl of rumors and speculation soon settled upon one single word.

The word was Messiah!

We are told that Herod gathered ALL the chief priests and scribes together to inquire of them where the Messiah would be born.

The news of this inquiry would soon be on the lips of all those in Jerusalem.

Let this sink in for a moment.

All the chief priests and scribes were summoned by Herod the Great in order to find out where the Messiah would be born.

The invasion that sparked this interest was a cadre of regal Magi accompanied by a small army who were obviously on an important mission.

There is little doubt that soon everyone in Jerusalem had heard the rumors that the mission of the exotic foreigners was to find the King of the Jews, the Messiah, who had just been born.

The chief priests and scribes dutifully announce the news that the Messiah is prophesied to be born in Bethlehem.

## **Unbelief on Steroids!**

What happens next is almost unthinkable.

Instead of streaming out of Jerusalem to follow the Magi and the miraculous guiding star, they go about their business like nothing has happened.

Does anyone follow the Magi the short 5 miles to Bethlehem?

The religious class of Jerusalem is completely indifferent to the stupendous events taking place right under their noses.

If the scribes and chief priests don't think this is anything that deserves their attention, why should anyone else care?

The indifference to this monumental event boggles the mind.

Although it seems uncomprehensible, the condition of the religious elite at the time Messiah was born was complete and utter apathy.

The carelessness and disinterest was brought about by a spiritual negligence that would ultimately result in the heaven sent curse of judicial blindness.

This same sentence is being carried out to this present day and can be witnessed by the cold disregard and un-mindful disdain that the Jews have for Jesus the Christ.

In recent decades, the veil is starting to be lifted as a trickle that is burgeoning into a stream of believing Jews finally put their faith in the one true Messiah.

There was no room for the Messiah in the withered hearts of the spiritually dead scribes and chief priests of first century Jerusalem.

There was only one person in this drama that was highly exercised by the prospect that the King of the Jews had just been born in Bethlehem.

His name was Herod the Great. And his interest in the Christ Child was pathological.

Behind the smooth words Herod spoke to the Magi, lurked a sinister motive.

Herod told them that he wished them to locate the child so that he might go and worship him. What Herod actually wanted to do was murder the Christ child.

Feigning good will, he actually was planning infanticide, a cruel ruthless act that would put the indelible dark stain on his already murderous career.

Whatever might be said of the birth of Jesus, it cannot be said that it happened in secret.

God made sure of that!

## CHAPTER 27



# The Mystery of Bethlehem

**Beth-lehem**

ב י ת - ל ח ם

mem	chet	lamed	tav	yood	beyt
40	8	30	400	10	2
<i>bith - lchm</i>					

## *Beth – Lehem*

There is much to meditate upon as we consider the conventional meaning of the Hebrew word Beth-Lehem, (house of bread).

The two prominent letters in Bethlehem are the Beyt and the Lamed.

Beyt is the second letter in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt and is by itself pictured as a house or tent.

Bread has been called the “staff of life”, and that is by design.

If you do a word search on your computer for “staff of life” you will be greeted with the addresses of specialty food stores. The staff of life is defined as a staple or necessary food, especially bread.

Consider the words of Yeshua, Jesus:

**John 6:35**

*And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.*

### Pictorial Meaning of Bethlehem

**ב Beyt**

House - Tent - Son - Family  
Son of God  
**Tent / House**

**י Yood**

To Work - A Mighty Deed  
To Make  
**Hand**

**ת Tav**

To Seal - To Covenant - A Sign  
Crossed Wooden Sticks  
**Cross**

<p><b>ל Lamed</b> Control - To Have Authority The Tongue <b>Staff</b></p>
<p><b>ח Chet</b> Private - To Separate Fence - Sanctuary <b>Inner Room</b></p>
<p><b>מ Mem</b> Liquid - Massive - Chaos <b>Waters</b></p>

### Pictorial Translation of Bethlehem

**ב Beyt**

*The Son Comes Out of His Heavenly Home*

**י Yood**

*To Accomplish a Divine Deed*

**ת Tav**

To Make a New Covenant  
Signed by a Cross

**ל Lamed**

Giving the Son  
The Good Shepherd of the Sheep  
The Authority

**ח Chet**

To Rescue and Provide  
Safe Sanctuary

**מ Mem**

To All Those Who Have Been  
Given the Living Waters  
of Eternal Life

### Summary of Pictorial Meaning

**John 6:35**

*And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.*

*The Son of God has come from Heaven to earth to accomplish our salvation on the Cross so that we might be saved and secured in Him and freely given to drink the waters that spring up to eternal life.*

### Numeric Meaning of Bethlehem

**2 ב Beyt**

Difference - Good or Evil  
Division - Living Word - Second  
To Come Alongside for Help -  
**God the Son**

**10 י Yood**

Perfection of Divine Order  
Completeness of order  
Testimony – The Law  
Responsibility  
**Ordinal Perfection**

**400 ת Tav**

**Divinely Perfect  
Period of Time (8x50)**

## 30 ל Lamed

Blood of Christ; Dedication  
3x10 Magnified Perfection of  
Divine Order Marking  
the Right Moment  
**Blood Sacrifice**

## 8 ח Chet

Eternity - New Creation  
First in New Series  
New Birth  
**New Beginning**

## 40 מ Mem

Trials - Chastisement but not  
Judgment - Action of Grace  
Resulting in Revival  
Magnified Renewal  
An Extended Period of  
Rule or Dominion - Grace  
Multiplied by Renewal (5 x 8)  
**Probationary Period  
that results in Renewal**

284

## Numeric Translation of Bethlehem

## ב Beyt

*The Son Comes Alongside to Help  
the Helpless*

## י Yood

*Accomplishing a Perfected Se-  
quence of Events Ordained by God*

## ת Tav

*So that at Exactly the Right Time,  
a Time Divinely Perfected for the  
Purpose of Bringing Forth  
Deliverance and Liberty*

## ל Lamed

*The Perfect Lamb of God  
Sacrificed His Own Precious  
Blood in Order to Provide  
the Substitutionary Atonement*

## ח Chet

*So That We Might Live Eternal-  
ly as a New Creature in Christ,  
Who...*

## מ Mem

*Perfectly Passed the Probationary  
Period Resulting in Revival,  
Renewal and Resurrection.*

God could have simply summoned an angel to direct Joseph and Mary to Bethlehem just as He did when He directed Joseph to flee to Egypt. God chose rather to allow an earthly king to fulfill His purposes and in so doing the entire world was put to flight. It was a mass migration as everyone left their familiar homes and surroundings in order to become pilgrims without the comforts of home.

### God Sends Messages in Pictures.

Do you see the picture?

What if you had been given the insight to understand the purposes of God at the very time they were being carried out by sinful men?

Suppose you declared those insights in the public square at the time they were happening.

It might sound something like this:

*Hear Ye, Hear Ye! Be it known to all who dwell upon the earth. The reason you have been summoned from your homes and hamlets and made to journey to the place of your fathers is so that you might wake up and stand up for the coming King of Glory. He is about to enter into your world! He has come from heaven to save sinful mankind from the curse of our first father Adam. He has come to transport us to His kingdom where goodness and righteousness prevails and no evil is allowed to enter. Be it known to all who will put their faith and trust in Him that you are now pilgrims in this wicked and perverse world! This is why you have been uprooted from your homes and been commanded to travel as pilgrims to another place that was once called "home".*

What would be the response to this interpretation of the decree of Caesar Augustus?

I will tell you what the response would be.

285



You would be scorned and mocked and thought to be quite mad.

The world has a point of view, a perspective that is uniquely fitted for earth dwellers.

Anyone who views life through the lens of heaven sees everything quite differently.

There is a “heavenly perspective” and then there is the common view of the “earth dwellers”.

The heavens beckon us to look up and see the stars and notice the slow methodical path of the heavenly bodies. We view with interest the breeze that rustles the leaves in a far off tree. When we muse on these events, we conclude that it is all stagecraft designed for one single purpose.

What is that purpose?

It is nothing short of the ultimate magnification and glorification of the Son of God.

All that we see before us now, both good and bad, is designed to make us DESIRE Him with a passion that cannot be understood by the “earth dwellers” that inhabit this world.

If we are in prison, He bids us

to look through the bars and see the stars.

If we are persecuted, He comforts us with assurance that the suffering will last for only a short space of time.

If we are hungry, He invites us to savor the true “bread of life” and through His providence sustains us through our earthly pilgrimage.

If we are thirsty, He welcomes us to come freely and without payment to drink from the fount of life.

If we are crippled, He reminds us of the lively hope of a coming resurrection that will raise us up with a glorious incorruptible body.

If we are in pain, He invites us to seek Him for recovery and relief.

If we are fearful, He quenches it with His Spirit as He increases our faith.

If we are lonely, He cradles us in His loving arms and reminds us that He has been to us a friend like no other as He graciously comforts us. He encourages us to take sweet fellowship in the brother-

hood of fellow pilgrims, who have also left family and former friends to follow the Savior.

How did Caesar Augustus view his decree that “all the world” should return to the place of their ancestral roots to be taxed?

Was there ever a more self-aggrandizing worldwide exercise that demonstrated the delusion of one man’s importance?

Imagine the hubris and conceit that so lightly considered the dislocation of all those that dwelled upon the earth.

What would he gain by this world-wide disruption?

A glory that fled away by small degrees until it would go completely unnoticed except for one simple solitary fact.

God used the pride of a human king to announce the birth of His Son.

How many people in the world at the time understood the significance of the decree of Caesar Augustus?

One dozen saints, perhaps two?

There are times when God accomplishes His plans with a

conspicuousness that cannot be ignored, and yet it seems to go temporarily unnoticed.

Make no mistake, the day for conspicuous worship based on wisdom and understanding is just around the next bend in the history of man.

Saints of God, we are almost at the end of the road that leads to kneeling adoration and praise that will no longer be constrained by our weak human frame.

The great day is coming soon!

Pharaoh, whose heart was allowed by God to be swelled with self-importance and pride, did not have long to wait in order to discover the consequences and folly of his false courage.

As the crashing waves of the Red Sea swept him into eternity, Pharaoh had little time to meditate upon the often curious ways of the King of Heaven.

A privilege that has been given to the mightiest, wealthiest ruler on earth has been given to you. Think about it!

You are invited to meditate on the marvels of God’s amazing grace revealed fully in His only

begotten and beloved son Yeshua, the same one we call Jesus.

There are times when God accomplishes His plans with a subtlety and poetry that lilts like a song that is heard only faintly above the coarse din of this world.

God records these events for us to consider and meditate upon.

Sometimes when this contemplation is joined with a humble and reverent prayer, we are graciously given a fresh vision to see what has been unseen for so long.

When the vision clears, there is always one single purpose.

Magnify the Son of God.

## CHAPTER 28



# Is John the Baptist the Key That Unlocks The Day Jesus Our Lord was Born?

**T**here is a magnificent sense of purpose and design in the timing of God. Even human potentates with all their pride and hubris are forced by events to be circumspect in what they decree. And so it was with the decree of Caesar Augustus.

If you're going to relocate the entire civilized world as it then existed in the area around Middle East and the Mediterranean, you take care as to when you do it.

Caesar Augustus was no fool

and he knew that the massive dislocation he had decreed needed to be well timed.

Had he sent the known world on a pilgrimage in the middle of winter, there would be discontent.

Had he sent the whole world packing in the middle of the harvest season, the result would be starvation and famine, the very ground from which the seeds of sedition and rebellion grow.

It was the tradition of kings to schedule tax season at a time that would maximize the revenues.

And when was that traditional time?

The time-honored season was just after the harvest. And as you are about to learn, this is exactly when the decree that put Joseph and Mary in route to Bethlehem took place.

I think it is interesting that we can put a precise time-stamp on the decree of Augustus based on events that were literally put on the calendar by King David, a thousand years before the birth of the Christ Child.

We do not need to consult Josephus, or a Roman historian to figure out when Jesus was born. And if God did not want us to know that exact date, then why did He provide all the clues necessary to figure it out to the very day?

God loves playing hide and seek with His children.

Do His children love finding what the Father has hidden in plain sight?

I don't know about the rest of you, but I sure do!

Let me ask you a couple of questions.

Everything included in all the books I have written are designed to pull the curtain back and look on the other side of an intricately fashioned tapestry.

I want you to see the intricate and exquisite picture being fashioned by what looks on the outside to be the crisscrossing disorganized and random chaotic stitch-work of unrelated threads.

Think about it!

The very curtain that displays the divine plan of God to redeem man is the same curtain that blinds the world and permits them to ignore and neglect the very salvation that we see so clearly.

It all depends upon which side of the curtain you decide to gaze upon.

With that in mind, let's start asking some important questions.

### *Where Do We Find a Clear Manifestation of Things to Come?*

If I asked this question to a 100 Christians, the answer from

99 of them would be the same. Read the book of Revelation!

Don't misunderstand me, I love the book of Revelation and encourage Christians to read the one book of the Bible that comes with a promise of blessing to all those that open and read its pages.

God has given us another sign-post that some believe is even more instructive than the book of Revelation when it comes to answering the question that is on everyone's mind. What's next?

The answer to this question can be found in a place that most Christians would never think to look.

It's all about the ancient Feast Days of the Lord.

The Feast Days are a sign, a manifestation of things to come by way of a yearly dramatic rehearsal.

**Question:** Who came up with this concept?

**Answer:** *The Lord!*

**Question:** Whose Feast Days are they?

**Answer:** *They are the Lord's Feast Days.*

They are not Jewish Feast

Days.

They belong to the Lord. They are the Lord's yearly reminder that He has made promises He has kept in the past and promises that He intends to *keep*.

### *What Promise?*

The promise made in Genesis 3:15 for one!

The Genesis 3:15 promise has been memorialized in the yearly Feasts of the Lord.

God has an *Appointed* time with Man in order to annually remind them of His promise. Each time the children of Israel celebrate one of the annual feasts, they were and are practicing a dress rehearsal of the coming Messiah.

### *It's Not About Feasting, it is About Rehearsing!*

The Feasts were a *sign!*

The Feasts are a prophetic sign of something that was going to happen at "God's Set-Time." **Prophetic signs that have already been fulfilled!**

The Feasts are a prophetic sign of something future that is going to happen at “*God’s Set-Time*.” **Prophetic signs will soon be fulfilled!**

What this all means will unfold in front of your eyes as we focus in on the 7<sup>th</sup> and final Lord’s Feast Days.

Let’s begin.

## *Does the Feast of Tabernacles Announce the Birth of Messiah?*

Many Christians who have studied the Feasts of the Lord are convinced that Jesus was born on the Feast of Tabernacles.

Is this correct?

There are good reasons to believe that Jesus was in fact born on the Feast of Tabernacles and there are also some good reasons to believe that He was not.

We will take a look at the Feast of Tabernacles in order to consider the matter more thoroughly. Keep in mind that while I am sympathetic to this viewpoint, I am not completely convinced it

is correct. The reasons, along with an alternative date, will be presented at the end of this chapter.

So let’s look at the evidence that points to the Feast of Tabernacles as a possible birth date for Messiah.

*Tabernacles/Booths Sukkot* held in September/October. This is the day of the great Wedding Feast according to the Jews and the beginning of the Golden Age. The Jews are looking for the Messiah to come and begin dwelling among them on this feast day. Many Christians understand that this is when Messiah will come the second time to set up His 1000 year reign on earth. I agree!

The Jews celebrate this feast day by building temporary shelters and moving out of their homes to live outside under the canopy of stars as seen through the branches that cover the “booths”. Once a day they march around Jerusalem carrying one of four kinds of branches and reciting Psalm 118:25.

The Feast of Tabernacles is viewed by the Jews as a *Future* prophecy.

Remember that the Feasts of

the Lord were designed to give the children of Israel a pattern so that they could clearly recognize the coming of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach.

The rehearsals were all about Messiah.

Messiah fulfills all the typology of the Feasts of the Lord.

Unfortunately, the Jews were too blind to recognize their Messiah even though they had been celebrating and rehearsing His coming for over a thousand years.

The Fall Feasts forecast the Second Coming of the Messiah.

God promises that His Son will return in order to save ALL Israel in the last days.

Now let me ask you a question.

If you were going to pick a Feast Day in which the Son of God would enter into our world and dwell with us, which feast day would it be?

Those that believe Jesus was born on the Feast of Tabernacles provide the following clue:

### *Isaiah 7:14*

*Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin*

*shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.*

Have you figured it out?

Which Feast Day that fits the prophetic typology of the coming Messiah?

Is it the Feast of Tabernacles?

The Jews view this as a future prophecy waiting to be fulfilled when Messiah comes to set up His millennial kingdom reign on the earth.

And are they right?

They will recognize Him the second time He comes even though they failed to recognize Him the first time He came, despite all the signs and prophetic harbingers.

Viewing this from a heavenly perspective, it seems obvious that the Messiah would not come into this world on just any old day.

That is not the way God works.

So was it the Feast of Tabernacles?

The Feast of Tabernacles was a festive and joyful time. It was a celebration of the pilgrimage out of the bondage of Egypt. It was a reminder that we are pilgrims in

this world looking for the world to come. A world ruled by the King of Kings and Lord of Lords. It was a feast full of Messianic hope and expectation.

Many believe Jesus entered into our world on the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles.

Is there any way to verify this birth date?

Those that believe it was the Feast of Tabernacles point out that there is a timepiece hidden in plain sight that correctly identifies the actual birth date of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, Jesus the Christ.

They believe this time-piece was designed by God and revealed to King David.

You can find the details of this in 1 Chronicles 28:11-13.

David was told to divide the sons of Aaron (Eleazar and Ithamar) into groups of 24. You can read about this in 1 Chronicles 24:1-4.

The purpose was to setup a schedule by which the Temple of the Lord could be staffed with priests.

As a consequence of this divine mandate, we can pinpoint

the birth of Jesus.

The first clue is that Zacharias, the priest who was also the father of John the Baptist, was of the “course” of Abijah.

**Luke 1:5**

*There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judaea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abijah: and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.*

**Luke 1:8**

*And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest’s office before God in the order of his course,*

**Luke 1:23-24**

*And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house. And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived,*

Thanks to Josephus, we have a second witness that verifies the 24 courses of priests and confirms their schedule.

**Confirmed by Josephus**

“He divided them also into courses: and when he had separated the priests from them, he found of these priests twenty-four courses, sixteen of the house of Eleazar, and eight of that of Ithamar; and he ordained that one course should minister to God eight days, from Sabbath to Sabbath.

And thus were the courses distributed by lot, in the presence of David, and Zadok and Abiathar

the high priests, and of all the rulers; and that course which came up first was written down as the first, and accordingly the second, and so on to the twenty-fourth; and this partition hath remained to this day.” — Josephus, *Antiquities of the Jews*, Book 7, Chapter 14, Paragraph 7.

According to 1 Chronicles 24:7-19, after the 24 groups of priests were established, they drew lots to establish the sequence in which each priestly group would serve in the Temple.

1 Chronicles 24:7	1. Jehoiarib	2. Jedaiah
1 Chronicles 24:8	3. Harim	4. Seorim
1 Chronicles 24:9	5. Malchijah	6. Mijamin
1 Chronicles 24:10	7. Hakkoz	8. Abijah (Abia)
1 Chronicles 24:11	9. Jeshuah	10. Shecaniah
1 Chronicles 24:12	11. Eliashib	12. Jakim
1 Chronicles 24:13	13. Huppah	14. Jeshebeab
1 Chronicles 24:14	15. Bilgah	16. Immer
1 Chronicles 24:15	17. Hezir	18. Aphses
1 Chronicles 24:16	19. Pethahiah	20. Jehezekel
1 Chronicles 24:17	21. Jachim	22. Gamul
1 Chronicles 24:18	23. Delaiah	24. Maaziah

The 24 course sequence is as follows: The one that is of particular interest to us is the family of Abijah, the priestly family associated with Zacharias the father of John the Baptist.

As recorded in 1 Chronicles 9:25 and 2 Chronicles 23:8, each one of the **24 courses** of priests would serve for one week. This week of priestly service would begin and end in the Temple on the Sabbath day. In other words, it would go from Sabbath day to Sabbath day, with the next course of priests overlapping the final Sabbath of the previous course.

There were three occasions during the year that all the men of Israel were required to travel to Jerusalem to attend one of the festivals of the Lord. Those three festivals were Unleavened Bread, Pentecost, and Tabernacles as recorded in Deut. 16:16. On those three feast days all the priests would be needed in the Temple to take care of the large crowds and all the sacrifices.

## ***The Hebrew Calendars Pinpoints the Exact Date that the Temple Service Began Each Year.***

### ***Esther 3:7***

*In the first month, that is, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar.*

The Jews have two calendars. The civil calendar starts on the Hebrew month Tishri. The religious calendar starts on the Hebrew month of Nisan. This means that the first course or family to serve in the first week of Nisan from Sabbath to Sabbath was Jehoarib. (See chart above)

The second week of service would then be taken care of by the family of Jedaiah.

The third week would be the feast of Unleavened Bread, and all priests would be present for service.

The fourth week would then resume again with the third course of priests from the family of Harim.

The fifth week would resume again with the fourth course of priests from the family of Seorim.

This schedule would go forward to include 51 weeks covering a period of 357 days. Three days more than were needed to cover the Jewish lunar calendar of approximately 354 days. The entire cycle would begin again on the first Sabbath of the first month of Nisan as calculated on the religious calendar.

## ***The Clue to Pin-Pointing the Conception of John the Baptist***

### ***Luke 1:5-13***

*There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judaea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abia: and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.*

*And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless. And they had no child, because*

*that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were now well stricken in years.*

*And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course, According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord. And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense.*

*And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense. And when Zacharias saw him, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.*

*But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John.*

### ***Luke 1:23-24a***

*And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house. And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived.*

Zacharias was serving in the temple during the 10<sup>th</sup> week of the religious year that began on the first of Nisan. The month of Nisan corresponds to March-April on the Gregorian calendar.

The tenth week forward starting with the month of Nisan would take us forward into the month of Sivan.

The family of Abijah (Abia) is the eighth course, which would correspond to the eighth week. So why is Zacharias serving in the 10<sup>th</sup> week instead of the 8<sup>th</sup> week?

This is because both the Feast of Unleavened Bread (15-21 Nisan) and Pentecost (6 Sivan) would have occurred before Zacharias scheduled duty.

If you will recall there are three Feasts of the Lord that interrupt the scheduled 24 courses of priestly service.

As it happens, two of those feasts (Feast of Unleavened Bread, Pentecost) required all the priests to perform their duties before these feasts.

After the two feasts, it was the family of Abijah's turn to render service in the Temple.

This places Zacharias from the family of Abijah serving in the Temple between the first and second Sabbath of the third month of Sivan on the Jewish religious calendar. This corresponds to the months on our Gregorian calendar of May-June.

It was during Zacharias' period of service inside the temple that he had a miraculous encounter with Gabriel the angel.

#### **Luke 1:8-17**

*And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course, According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.*

*And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense.*

*And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense.*

*And when Zacharias saw him, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.*

*But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is*

*heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John.*

*And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth.*

*For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb. And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God.*

*And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.*

Having completed his Temple service on the third Sabbath of Sivan, Zacharias returned home.

What we are given to understand based on the Scriptural account is that John the Baptist was conceived shortly after the third Sabbath of the month of Sivan.

You're probably wondering what this has to do with the birth-

date of Jesus.

According to the Gospel of Saint Luke, Jesus our Lord was conceived by the Holy Spirit in the sixth month of Elisabeth's pregnancy:

#### **Luke 1:24-27**

*And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying, Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on me, to take away my reproach among men.*

*And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary.*

Notice that the angel Gabriel is making reference to the sixth month of the pregnancy of Elisabeth not the sixth month of the year. This is a very important detail. (See below for Scriptural confirmation).

**Luke 1:36**

*And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren*

*Mary stays with Elisabeth until John the Baptist is born*

**Luke 1:56-57**

*And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.*

*Now Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.*

*Let's see if we can calculate the birthdate of Yeshua Ha-Mashiach based on the information contained in the Scriptures.*

John the Baptist is conceived just after the 10<sup>th</sup> week in the Hebrew Calendar. This would be in the third week of Sivian (May-June).

Now working from the information about John's conception in the middle of the third month, Sivian (May-June), and advancing six months, we arrive late in the 9<sup>th</sup> month of Kislev (Nov-Dec).

**Hebrew Months**

Tishri	תשרי	Sep/Oct
Heshvan	חשוון	Oct/Nov
Kislev	כסלו	Nov/Dec
Tevet	טבת	Dec/Jan
Shevat	שבט	Jan/Feb
Adar	אדר	Feb/Mar
Adar II	אדר ב'	Mar
Nisan	ניסן	Mar/Apr
Iyar	אייר	Apr/May
Sivian	סיון	May/June
Tamuz	תמוז	June/July
Av	אב	July/Aug
Elul	אלול	Aug/Sep

Kislev is the month in which Jesus was conceived.

Now we simply add 9 months to cover the period from conception to birth. Keep in mind that the Jewish months do not start on the same day as the Gregorian months, so obviously they transpire over a period of time that would include 2 Gregorian months.

For example, April 1, 2015 corresponds to Nisan 12, 2015 (5775 according to Jewish reckoning of years). So Nisan 1 corresponds to March 20<sup>th</sup> and Nisan 30 corresponds to April 18<sup>th</sup>. So you can see why Nisan on the Hebrew religious calendar corresponds to March-April on the Gregorian calendar.

According to all the calculations we have just rehearsed, Yeshua Ha-Mashiach was conceived in middle of Kislev (December) and was born in the middle of Tishri (September).

Consider the following “striking occurrence of two or more events”:

**Malachi 4:5**

*Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord:*

Jesus identifies John the Baptist

**Matthew 17:10-13**

*And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that Elias must first come?*

*And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things.*

*But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.*

*Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.*

**John the Baptist was Born in the Middle of the Month of Nisan**

The middle of Nisan is when the Jews expected Elijah the forerunner to the Messiah to arrive.



*Passover and the Feast of Unleavened Bread occurs in the middle of the month of Nisan*

Even today, the Jews set out a special goblet of wine during the Passover Seder meal and leave an empty chair and place setting in anticipation of the arrival of Elijah during this festive week. This tradition is based on the prophecy of Malachi:

Both Jesus and the angel who announced the birth of John the Baptist confirmed that John was coming in the spirit of Elijah.

**Luke 1:17**

*Jesus said “And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord*

The Jews missed the first Elijah, but we are promised in the Scriptures that they will not miss the coming of the second Elijah.

Elijah is scheduled to arrive in that Great and Terrible day of the Lord.

Coming soon!

I have just presented the pretty convincing case for a September birth date of Jesus Christ.

Now I would like you to consider an alternate view of when Jesus was born.

Those that understand the prophetic Feast Days of the Lord are quick to point out that God does nothing out of order. The Feast of Tabernacles is the 7<sup>th</sup> and final Feast day in the original calendar that God set up with Moses and the Children of Israel.

Accordingly, the number seven is the number of Divine Completion. The Feast of Tabernacles forecast the seventh and final day followed by an eighth day that forecast eternity and a brand new beginning with a new heaven and a new earth.

God does nothing out of order and so it is argued that a partial fulfillment of the Feast of Tabernacles is not consistent with how God uses the feast day to reveal His unfolding plan for mankind.

The date that some Messianic Hebrew Bible teachers propose as the most likely date for the birth

of Jesus is Nisan 1.

Why do they propose this date?

Nisan 1 is the beginning of the Jewish religious year. It is a calendar that was revealed to Moses by God. It was a seven month calendar that originally started with the month of Nisan and ended with the seventh month of Tishri, the month that the seventh and final feast of Tabernacles is celebrated.

This religious seven month calendar that contains the all seven of the prophetic feast rehearsals is also the basis of the Sabbath Day Millennial Prophetic perspective. A perspective that allows for a 1000 year age for each day of creation. This prophetic perspective views each month starting with Nisan as a month that represents a 1000 year age of man ending on the seventh month or the 7000<sup>th</sup> year.

Based on this perspective, the prophetic rehearsals that are the essence of the Feasts of the Lord must happen in order.

In summary, this perspective believes that Jesus was born on the 1<sup>st</sup> of Nisan, the first day of the Sa-

cred New Year. This date precedes Passover and leaves the prophetic calendar in perfect order.

This perspective has a lot going for it besides this brief overview. There are mysteries connected to this date that have to do with the dates connected with the tabernacle and the typology and shadows of the Messianic advent found in the book of Ruth.

The time difference between the Nisan 1 birthdate of Jesus in the year between BC and AD and the birth of Jesus in September is the difference between a June birth and a September birth.

This three month difference does not change the date that Yeshua hung on a cross on the 14<sup>th</sup> of Nisan 32 AD. If the June date is correct then Jesus had just turned 33 weeks before He was crucified. This is a fact that I find most interesting and prophetic as you have already figured out by reading this book.

I have presented both these positions as clearly as I can. I will let the reader do further research if they are interested in investigating the birth of Jesus.

It is a fascinating subject that will convince you of two things for certain.

Jesus was the reason for the change in the pagan calendar from Before Christ (BC) to The Year of our Lord (AD).

Jesus was born on a significant day on God's calendar.

Jesus was not born on December 25<sup>th</sup>.

Jesus was 33 years old when He died on a cross.

## CHAPTER 29



# Messianic Portrait

**G**od preaches to us through living portraits. The Lord skillfully animates these forms with His people, ceremonies, festivals and words.

Words that He has authored.

It is all designed to enliven our spirits with revelation and illumination.

Men labor hard to find all the connections needed to preach the gospel based on the Scriptures. I find it interesting and comforting that when we exercise our minds on the basic truths that God has carefully laid in our path, the

truth preaches itself.

The purposeful transmission of a message rooted in the heavenly needs little if any human assistance.

A case in point is the stunning revelation laid out before us in the second chapter of Luke.

### *Luke 2:21*

*And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called Jesus, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.*

Without context, this verse is still informative and interesting. We might take away from this verse that the step-father and the mother of Jesus our Lord were both devout Jews.

We might notice that it is on the eighth day that Jesus is formally named. We could marvel that the name He was given came directly from the throne room of heaven.

We can be reminded that Jesus was a Jew who had come to fulfill the law.

All of this preaches a wonderful message.

Is there more that can be extracted from this simple straightforward verse found in the gospel written by Saint Luke?

Is there a powerful and life changing message hidden in plain sight?

If the Feast Days were all designed as Messianic rehearsal to be acted out in an annual drama that foreshadowed coming events, then what could be more important than to view them from that perspective?

What could be more import-

ant than the grand finale, the last chapter, the seventh and final Feast of the Lord?

Every Hebrew child was dedicated and circumcised on the 8<sup>th</sup> day. Every year all the men of Israel were required to attend the Feast of Tabernacles.

It was a time honored, routine, religious tradition required by the Lord. It was a ceremony that had repeated itself over and over again, a thousand times.

So what makes this particular Feast of Tabernacles and its final eighth day any different?

Of course we are referring to the Feast of Tabernacles on which the Son of God was born of a woman and clothed with our humanity.

What makes it different is obvious.

One of the foundational principles of all the books written in the *Living Word in 3-D series* is that Pattern is Prophecy!

Pattern is also based on something that is tangible. It is based on facts and events that have taken place in real time.

The events that birth the Feast

Days of the Lord provide a rationale for a festival that can be understood and participated in by everyone.

### *The Feasts of the Lord are Memorials to the Past*

The Feast of Passover is based on the real events that occurred when the Hebrews escaped from the bondage of Egypt. The Feast of Tabernacles is based on real events that occurred when the Hebrews wandered in the desert and God tabernacled among them.

For many observers, the Feasts of the Lord are only memorials.

They are times for “remembering”. Feasts that God designed so that His people would recall His goodness, provision and gracious loving care.

They are a celebration of something that is past history.

There is no doubt that the Feasts of the Lord are designed as a yearly reminder of God’s faithfulness in the past.

Is this all the Feasts of the Lord are about, rekindling and keeping alive the past memories of long ago events?

The answer is absolutely not!

God wants us to remember. Much of our difficulty as fallen stumbling believers comes on the heels of a forgetful spirit.

Rejoice that the Lord does not forget you!

Is He asking too much that we remember Him?

#### *Isaiah 49:15*

*Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee.*

#### *Deuteronomy 6:12*

*Then beware lest thou forget the Lord, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.*

#### *Psalms 103:2*

*Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:*

## *The Feasts of the Lord are About the Future*

In addition to being memorials of the past, the Feasts of the Lord are also prophetic patterns that were designed by God to be harbingers of the future.

For example, the Feast of the Lord called Passover is rooted in the history of the deliverance from Egypt and the death of all first-born sons who did not have the lamb's blood on the door posts of their dwellings.

Most Christians understand that this is a shadow type of the sacrificial blood of the Lamb of God, Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, that was shed for the remission of sin and the deliverance of all who look upon Him as the Son of God, the only Savior of the world.

Is there a precise connection between the dates on a calendar that have been identified and set apart by God in order that a future event might be rehearsed and the date on the calendar that the actual forecasted events takes place?

Stunningly, the answer is yes.

This is not speculation, it is a fact of history that can be verified, although the forces of darkness have done everything they can to shroud this fact in confusion and controversy.

The loose connection between the Passover and the Crucifixion of Jesus Christ is acknowledged universally by all Christians.

What is not understood by many Christians is that the connection between the Passover and the Crucifixion is not only allegorical it is also chronological.

With this in mind, let's review the 4 Spring Feasts of the Lord.

The important thing to notice is the calendar dates that God prescribed to forecast and rehearse the coming of His Son and His mission to save mankind.

These dates were not only dates of an event that were rooted in real time historical events, memorialized by an annual rehearsal that looked backwards.

These were dates that also forecast an infinitely grander future event.

In order not to miss the skillful and precise architecture of this

prophetic device, God arranged it so that the grand redemptive event being forecast unfolded on the very day that was being dramatically rehearsed.

I offer the following four examples for your consideration, I would also like to ask that you to consider the following question:

If God so carefully arranged the 4 Spring Feasts as harbingers of major prophetic events that took place on the very days they were being celebrated as rehearsals, what can we expect to happen at some time in the near future coincidental to the final 3 Fall Feasts?

I have included, for the second time, a summary of the 7 Feasts of the Lord for your consideration.

### *The Spring Feasts of the Lord*

1. *Passover* was fulfilled by Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, Jesus the Christ on the 14<sup>th</sup> of Nisan 32 AD.
2. *Unleavened Bread* held in March/April. The rehearsal of

the burial of the Messiah with the promise that there would be no decay was fulfilled by Yeshua Ha-Mashiach, Jesus the Christ; three days later He rose from the dead. No Decay!

3. *First Fruits the Grain Harvest* held in March/April. The purpose was to forecast the resurrection. This was fulfilled when Messiah resurrected Himself on the third day after being laid dead in a rich man's tomb.

4. *Weeks Shavuot or Pentecost* held in May/June was fulfilled when the Holy Spirit was sent by the Messiah to indwell those who put their faith in Him. The Church of Jesus the Christ is born on the exact day of Pentecost.

### *The Fall Feasts of the Lord*

5. *Trumpets Rosh Hashanah* held in September/October. This is when some Christians believe

that Messiah returns to gather up the church to take them out of this world. Others believe this will happen at Pentecost.

In the first seven English translations of the Bible, the return of the Christ for His church is called the “departure.” The Jews believe this is when Messiah returns to Israel.

Which is it?

We may find out in this generation!

Trumpets is a *Future* prophecy.

6. *Day of Atonement Yom Kippur* held September/October. This is the day that Messiah saves Israel.

The Day of Atonement is a *Future* prophecy.

7. *Tabernacles/Booths Sukkot* held in September/October. This is the day of the great Wedding Feast according to the Jews and the beginning of the Golden Age.

The Jews are looking for the Messiah to come and begin dwelling among them on this feast day.

Christians understand that this Feast forecast the set-time when Messiah comes to earth to set up His 1000 year reign on earth.

The Jews celebrate this feast day by building temporary shelters and moving out of their homes to live outside under the canopy of stars as seen through the branches that cover the “booths”.

Once a day they march around Jerusalem carrying one of four kinds of branches and reciting Psalm 27 & 118:25.

At this point we need to ask another question.

If Jesus was born on the Feast of Tabernacles, then was the prophecy that God would dwell among men fulfilled?

The answer is yes.

The Feast of Tabernacles is also forecasting the millennial reign of the Messiah on the earth on the “seventh day”.

Why is it important that Jesus our Lord was born on the Feast of Tabernacles?

We might ask the question another way.

Does God not only rehearse the events about to take place in

His overarching redemptive plan?

Does the Lord sometimes unfold His plan incrementally?

Are there stages, or different dispensations that mark the partial fulfillment of the larger and grander prophetic events being ultimately forecast?

We do not need to look far to find the answer to this question demonstrating itself in history.

John the Baptist came in the spirit of Elijah according to Jesus.

He was the last prophet to announce the coming of Messiah, and had the privilege of personally identifying Jesus as the long awaited Lamb of God who had come to take away the sin of the world.

John the Baptist, as we learned, was born in the middle of Nisan. In other words, John the Baptist was born on Passover.

Was the Feast of Passover the rehearsal for the coming of Elijah?

Did John the Baptist who came in the spirit of Elijah to introduce the Messiah fulfill the prophetic forecast of Passover?

Of course not!

So why did God arrange it so

that John the Baptist was born on Passover?

First we must note that the odds of John the Baptist being born on Passover are 1 in 365. Lots of children could have born on Passover.

Was John the Baptist just one of them?

Was this simply a coincidence?

This is a question you can think about as you consider the amazing architecture and detail woven into the Story of Jesus. The most amazing true story ever told. A story announced in heaven by your loving Heavenly Father.

Every story has a beginning, a middle and an end.

## CHAPTER 30



# The Birth of the Messiah and The Feast of Tabernacles

313

**J**esus our Lord was born on the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles.

How do I know this?

Because God does not play dice with dates and has given us all the clues and markers we need to pinpoint this 7<sup>th</sup> and final Feast of the Lord as the birthday of Jesus.

Middle of December (Nisan)  
+ 9 months = middle of September (Tishri)

What occurs in the middle of Tishri?

It is the Feast of Tabernacles!  
The 15th day of Tishri!

### *Why Tabernacles?*

Tabernacles is one of the three feast days that God required all the men of Israel to attend in Jerusalem.

Is it any wonder that Mary and Joseph could not find a place to stay?

God knows how to announce the coming of His beloved Son, Immanuel!

Do you remember what Immanuel means? It means, “God with us!”

**Isaiah 7:14**

*Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.*

The Son of God arrived on the Feast of Tabernacles at exactly the time set by God to tabernacle on earth with His people.

**John 1:14a**

*And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us.....*

**Luke 2:11**

*For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Savior, which is Christ the Lord.*

What we need to understand about the Feast of Tabernacles

***The Mystery of the Eighth Day Revealed!***

The first thing we need to

know about the Feast of Tabernacles is that it is an *eight* day feast (Lev 23:36, 39).

Why eight days?

Eight is the number that represents New Birth, New Creation, and most importantly it represents Eternity.

The roots of the Sabbath Day Millennial prophetic perspective has its beginnings in Genesis chapter 1 where the 7 day cycle of man is revealed as a micro-pattern. Within that pattern there is another pattern displayed. Six days of labor are followed by one day of rest.

If the number seven reveals a sacred principle of completion, then what does the eighth day represent?

Clearly the eighth day is the start of something new. Something extraordinary!

With this in mind, I want you to consider the Feast of Tabernacles in order to see how this fits into the mini-cycle of 6 days that is within a larger cycle of seven days that includes an eighth day.

I want you to notice how the shadow patterns displayed in the

Feast of Tabernacles conform to the Sabbath Day Millennial perspective.

Pay attention to what happened on the seventh day of the festival.

Pay special attention to what happens on the eighth day of the festival.

The feast of Tabernacles is a prophecy that has been partially fulfilled and about to be partially fulfilled again.

How does the seventh day of the Feast compare to the first day of the Feast?

What is the eighth day forecasting and why is it so solemn?

But perhaps I am getting ahead of myself. Let's take some time and get an overview of the Feast of Tabernacles and what it represents in its entirety.

This is meant to be a summary overview that will give a rough framework for understanding the significance of the Feast of Tabernacles and why God established it in the first place.

The 8 day Feast of Tabernacles manifests itself in two distinct ways.

The first manifestation is discovered in the main thrust and purpose of the Feast or Festival. The first day of the Feast is marked by a solemn assembly in which the commandment to go forth rejoicing is given. The first seven days of the Feast of Tabernacles can be summed up in one word.

The word is JOY!

It is a celebration complete with a daily circling of Jerusalem and the Temple while singing and reciting from Psalms 118.

**Lev. 23:34-43**

*“Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the first day shall be a Sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a Sabbath. And ye shall take you on the first day the boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days. And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the*

*year. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month. Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths: That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God”*

Each day of the Feast of Tabernacles the people in the Temple courtyard would hold up their branches and make a circular procession around the altar. It is interesting that the word “celebrate” means to circle around or to dance in a circle.

What does this mean?

What does it bring to mind?

Have you considered that all creation is circular?

## ***Remember the Creation Account in Genesis?***

We look up in the night sky and see the moon that circles over the face of the earth. We consider

the sun that circles over the face of the earth. The entire universe in which it finds itself is swirling in a circle inside the firmament right over our heads just like it reveals in the first chapter of Genesis.

Notice that the children of Israel during this Feast of Tabernacles celebration circle God’s Holy city Jerusalem and they also circle the altar in the temple.

And what is at the center of all these circles?

Elohim YHVH is at the center of it all.

The altar represents the substitutionary atonement that the Messiah, the Son of God came to provide for both Jew and Gentile.

During the circular procession the Jews would pray what has come to be known as Hoshana.

It is a prayer for God’s blessing, ending each phrase of the prayer with the word hoshana.

Hoshana is Hebrew for “Please save” or “save now!”

On the first seven days they would circle around the altar one time. On the seventh day they circle around it seven times while reciting Psalms 27 and Psalms 118:24.

Here is your first clue that identifies the 7<sup>th</sup> day as a shadow of something much larger on the horizon. Do you know what it is?

Here is a sample of the Psalms they recited. I have enlarged the reading from Psalm 118 in order that you see the Messianic context of this passage in light of the first coming and rejection of the Messiah by His own people, as prophesied in Psalm 118.

### ***Psalms 27:4,5***

*One thing have I desired of the Lord, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in his temple.  
For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock.*

### ***Psalm 118:22-25***

*The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.  
This is the Lord’s doing; it is marvelous in our eyes.*

*This is the day which the Lord hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.  
Save now, I beseech thee, O Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.  
Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord: we have blessed you out of the house of the Lord.*

If the first seven days of the Feasts of Tabernacle were about rejoicing, the eighth day was about “not rejoicing”.

### ***Numbers 29:35***

*On the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work.*

It is interesting that the final eighth day was the day they disassembled their temporary dwelling, but it was not considered work. This is a good time to stop and ask a question.

Why after 7 days in which the Lord commanded the people to demonstrate with joy, singing and dancing would God suddenly end the celebration on the eighth day with a “solemn assembly”?



The next question is this.

What exactly is a “solemn assembly”?

Let’s answer the last question first.

The definition for the term “solemn assembly” is anything but joyful.

We find the following definition in Strong’s Concordance:

**H6116** *atsawraw’, atseh’reth;* an assembly, especially on a festival or holiday: - (solemn) assembly (meeting). From H6113

**H6113** *aw-tsar’* A primitive root; to *enclose*; by analogy to *hold back*; also to *maintain, rule, assemble*: - be able, close up, detain, fast, keep (self-close, still), prevail, recover, refrain, reign, restrain, retain, shut (up), slack, stay, stop, withhold (self).

The meaning of “solemn assembly” is plain. It means to restrain oneself, to hold back, to refrain.

It means to hold back, and close up.

What does this all mean?

What is being held back?

What is being closed up?

What is it that is being re-

strained?

Could it be that the answer is meant to narrow our focus on one of the most solemn future events that is coming up for all mankind?

First, let’s see if we can answer the one question that will give us a clue as to what God had in mind.

If the Hebrew word “solemn” means to hold back, closed up, and be restrained, what is being held back and restrained?

The answer is JOY!

Joy is being restrained and held back.

The question is why?

What is this all about?

Let’s answer the question in the context of the first seven days of the feast of tabernacles.

What is it that the first 7 day celebration or circling foreshadows?

Could it represent all of man’s time on the stationary earth with the heavens circling overhead?

Is it a celebration of the time given to man?

Does it include the 1000 year reign of Messiah on a renewed earth?

Could this be what the first

seven days of the celebration are all about?

It is no wonder that the Sabbath Day Millennial Perspective was birthed by the faithful Hebrews that studied the Scriptures.

So what does the eighth day represent?

As we have discovered, the number eight is the number of new beginnings, new birth and eternity.

Wouldn’t you think the eighth day would be marked by joyfulness?

Are we not to be full of joy because we have been born again into the kingdom of our Savior?

What is it that would restrain and hold back this joy?

Could the answer be found in the following verses describing the event that takes place at the end of the 7<sup>th</sup> day metaphorically speaking, the end of the 1000 year reign of Messiah that completes the 7000 year period of time that has been given to mankind?

#### **Revelation 20:11-12**

*And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose*

*face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.*

*And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.*

Something to think about.

### **The Two Witnesses - Jesus and the Eighth Day!**

#### **Luke 2:21**

*And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.*

The Christ child would have been circumcised on the eighth day. This would correspond to the last day of the Feast of Tabernacles, a Sabbath day. And what do

we know about the eighth day in the life of the Savior of the world?

**Luke 2:25-38**

And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him.

And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word:

For mine eyes have seen thy salvation, Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people; A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. And Joseph and his mother marveled at those things which

were spoken of him. And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against;

(Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;

And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day.

And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem.

Now you know the mystery of the Feast of Tabernacles and why it was necessary that Messiah be

born on the first day of this festival.

Now you understand what the seventh day of the festival is celebrating, the return of Messiah to dwell among us on the earth for 1000 years.

Now you know the meaning of the eighth day. The day that represents a New Heaven and New Earth.

The day that begins with the most solemn event to ever take place from man's perspective. The day the entire world is judged.

The day that those that are found in Christ would celebrate but are told to stand still and consider the tragic destiny that now awaits the earth dwellers that have rejected and scorned their Creator.

The day that each one of us that is found in Christ goes to our knees in solemn praise that is full of tears as we consider the great price that was paid for our salvation. A solemn day indeed!

## CHAPTER 31



# The Sabbath Day Millennial Prophecy

**A**s you have already learned, I believe that the start-date for the Sabbath Day Millennial prophecy began the day that Adam sinned. Looking for the exact day Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden is something we will probably never discover in this life.

I am content to discover the year within a reasonable range of certainty that Adam sinned. The day and the hour, I believe, are meant to remain a mystery.

Foundational to the search for a new start-date based on the

sin of Adam is the belief that the Sabbath Day Millennial theory is aimed at sinful man and does not include the “Dispensation of Innocence” when Adam lived a perfect life in the Garden of Eden.

I believe this is a reasonable presupposition.

Time will tell!

This theory and its amazing implication is the intriguing subject of this book.

Based on literal biblical chronology, I believe we are living in the period of time that is clearly on the cusp of the seventh millennium.

This book will be published in the year 2017 AD based on the Gregorian calendar.

Keeping in mind that the one year is not counted when you calculate the years from 1 BC to 1 AD. This year needs to be added into any calculation that spans BC and AD. Presupposing a zero year for creation, we are living 6018 years from the start-date of creation.

The date is 6018 Anno Mundi (since creation) based on the most accurate and agreed up biblical chronology give or take a year.

The Sabbath Day Millennial outlook is based on the literal interpretation of the Scriptures. This requires a dependence on the Bible for its authoritative chronology.

This does not imply that “history” is not consulted, but only that the Scriptures and the Scriptures alone are the authoritative overarching framework.

Christians should have learned by now that adjusting their perceived calendar of events disclosed in the Scripture based on the latest discoveries of archeology and history is a never-end-

ing game that will leave you in a dizzying state of perpetual confusion.

On the other hand, if you rely on the Scriptures as the foundation for all truth including the chronology of history, then it is history that will finally confess that the Scriptures were right all along.

There are two keys needed to unlock the mystery hidden in the 7000-year prophetic time clock.

Without these two keys, the entire time-frame of this 7000 year panorama becomes the object of inaccurate speculation.

Without the two keys that unlock the mystery of when this viewpoint has its point of origin, the entire perspective based on the 7000-year perspective, is simply going to continue to be disappointing and confusing.

Every time the Sabbath Day Millennium prophecy has been employed to “set a date” it has been wrong. This persistent pattern that began shortly after the lifetime of St. John the Revelator has produced one wrong forecast after another.

The pattern of incorrect date setting based on the Sabbath Day Millennial prophecy has brought the entire outlook into question.

This is to be expected, it is also unwarranted.

Timing is everything!

We began this book by investigating the mystery that I believe has unlocked the starting point for the 7<sup>th</sup> Millennium theory, the date that Adam sinned. This is the beginning we need to identify, the beginning of sin and rebellion that marked the starting point for the long winding and sorrowful tale of man’s 6000 years of insufficiency and hopelessness.

Obviously the Dispensation of Sin had an abrupt start-date. We live in a world where sin works according to the principle of gradualism.

If sin goes unchecked, it blooms like mold on wet bread, increasing in toxicity with each passing moment.

That was not the case with the original genesis of sin. The first sin in the Garden of Eden erupted in an instant that sealed a moment in time and corrupted the future of time.

This is the spark point from which the entire sad history of mankind owes its birth.

It has been almost 6000 years from that seminal event, almost but not quite. If the Sabbath Day Millennial prophetic outlook is correct, then the second hand of history is sweeping toward the terminal point that will end a 6000 year epoch and mark the beginning of the final 1000 years of mankind on the earth.

### *Is it the Time?*

Do you know when it was? Do the Scriptures reveal the year? The mystery year that is the final key, that once discovered, will reveal the start-date of the Sabbath Day Millennial prophecy.

The keys we are searching for have been hidden and secreted away until the time of the end.

God has arranged it so the key could not have been found until the clues He would unfold were evident.

Clues that could only unfold in time, and at exactly the right time.

God has arranged these clues to be revealed coincidental to the end of time. I believe these clues are meant for one generation only, the terminal generation. The generation that Jesus said would see ALL the prophecies fulfilled.

**Matthew 24:29**

*Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.*

*And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh: So likewise ye, when ye shall see*

*all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors.*

*Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.*

*Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away. But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.*

It would be tempting to launch a commentary on this passage of Scripture. It is hotly debated.

The key point I would like the reader to consider is that the Parable of the Fig Tree that Jesus challenged us to understand was unlocked on May 14, 1948 when Israel miraculously became a nation in one day.

**Isaiah 66:8**

*Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.*

Has the set-time arrived?  
Is the hidden key about to be thrust into the lock that has

up until now sealed the mystery of the Sabbath Day Millennial Prophecy?

Is this the time that has been appointed by our Heavenly Father, the time when those things that were once hidden are suddenly revealed?

**Proverb 25:2**

*It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is to search out a matter.*

I would like you consider that the key that unlocks the mystery and reveals with convincing clarity the year that the Dispensation of Innocence ended and the Dispensation of Sedition and Rebellion began is 33 three years after the creation of the first man, Adam.

Is there a better time to recalibrate the Sabbath Day Millennial Prophetic panorama than just before it is about to unfold, if it is about to unfold?

Could it be that this historic prophetic outlook was right all along?

Is it an accident that the infor-

mation that you will soon discover in this book is being disclosed now?

**Bishop James Ussher**

James Ussher, the 17th century Irish Bishop most famous for his literary classic *The Annals of the World*, proposed that Adam was created, named all the animals, was introduced to Eve and ate the forbidden fruit all on the very first day of creation.

While this speculation seems unreasonable, and unlikely, it is what Bishop Ussher taught. This idea is even held by some Christians to this day.

All concepts have consequences and this particular novel idea had a concept that corrupted the Sabbath Day Millennial theory for hundreds of years.

The basic problem with this perspective is that it dates the fall of Adam and the creation of the earth within a period of one literal week.

So if you ever entertained the notion that the start-date for the millennial perspective should

start with the sin of Adam instead of the start of creation, the difference in time being only one week was not worth reckoning or debating.

Bishop Ussher also believed that the date of creation was 4004 BC. It was his confidence in that date and the Sabbath Day Millennial theory that prompted him in the 17th century to predict that the Second Coming of Christ would take place on October 23, 1996 AD. Even brilliant men who disregarded the words of Jesus were ultimately shamed by the error or their predictions.

Bishop Ussher calculated that 1996 was exactly 6000 years from creation. This was based on his 4004 BC creation of the world date that should have been modified to the years 4000 - 4002 BC. Even with a correct start-date based on the creation of the world, the prediction was still doomed to fail.

Bishop Ussher is now on a long list of “discredited date setters”. He is not treated as badly by history as those predicting dates

based on secret messages from alien life forms, or calculating the coming of Christ based on the dimensions of Noah’s ark.

But he was still wrong.

On the positive side, Bishop Ussher laid the groundwork for the chronological understanding of the Scriptures. The huge gaps in time that went unnoticed, resulting in speculation that was off in some cases by over a thousand years that were rooted in translation errors in the Septuagint, ended after Bishop Ussher published his monumental work.

His work was not perfect. It was ultimately improved on by other scholars who recognized that the general timeline proposed by Ussher was close to the mark but slightly off by a couple of years based on biblical chronology.

To be clear, we can know with some certainty that the year 1998-1999 AD marked the 6000 year from creation.

Although it was not the start-date for the Sabbath Day Millennial theory as proposed by Ussher and others, it was nonetheless a start-point that could be relied

upon with confidence.

Anyone that is trying to figure out what happened and when it happened in the Bible is probably looking at a timeline that owes much of the amazing accuracy to the tenacity and scholarship of Bishop Ussher and those that followed in his footsteps.

This is important because the premise of this book is that the incorrect dating of the Second Coming of Christ based on the Sabbath Day Millennium perspective failed because the start-date was simply in error.

To suggest that the Sabbath Day Millennium prophecy failed is faulty logic.

Clearly what caused the failure was not the 6000 year time sequence but the start-date and the erroneous speculation that Adam sinned on the 7<sup>th</sup> day of creation.

Happily for Bishop Ussher, the date he predicted was so far into the future that he suffered no personal loss of prestige or the rude mockery of skeptics as a result of his failed prediction.

One lesson of end-times date setting seems to be the basic prin-

ciple that it is better not to be around to see the prediction fail. Not being alive on the scene when your prophecy fails does have its advantages.

The good Bishop is now in heaven waiting for the event he miscalculated to finally manifest in time and space.

Obviously the prediction regarding the Second Coming of Christ made by James Ussher was delivered sincerely with no expectation of personal profit and without malice.

If anyone had paid the price demanded by good scholarship with the resources available to him in the 17<sup>th</sup> century it was Bishop Ussher. And yet the good bishop offers up a prediction that not only fails, but inspires others to follow and fail as well.

His problem was not sincerity.

His problem was an unwarranted certainty regarding a matter that requires humility as a standard against presumptuousness.

Bishop Ussher’s chronological dates were proximate and generally close to the mark, but they were not precise.

Those that mock Bishop Ussher and his conclusions would be hard pressed to match his intellect and broad knowledge of history.

The lesson in humility still remains. He might have been more easily forgiven for his error had he been more careful in how he presented his conclusions.

As we said earlier, other biblical researchers building on Ussher's scholarship calculated that the world was created in the zero year and calculated that the year 4000 BC or 1 Anno Mundi (calculation based on a start-date from the creation of the earth). This would be 4000 BC, the first year of creation based on the Julian calendar.

This belief predicated on biblical literalism predicts that the time allowed for mankind was 7000 years with a start-date of Creation. The 7000 years or seventh millennium ends with the destruction of the earth by fire and the creation of a new heaven and a new earth.

Bishop Ussher was not the only one to promote The Sabbath Day Millennial Prophetic perspective.

The Sabbath Millennial eschatology is the most enduring and widely taught end-times outlook on earth. It was embraced by most of the early Christian Church Fathers.

This belief based on biblical literalism predicts that the time allowed for mankind is 7000 years and ends with fire.

It predicts that the 1000 year millennial reign of Jesus Christ from Jerusalem in Israel will take place immediately after the Second Coming of Christ at the end of the 6<sup>th</sup> millennium.

It is popular to quote the “early church fathers” against the “so called” error of the pre-millennial eschatology.

What these popular and vocal opponents of millennialism do not reveal is that almost all the teachings on eschatology from the “early church fathers” they so heavily rely upon have a start-date coincidental to the 4<sup>th</sup> century and St. Augustine.

In other words, there is something basically disingenuous in the argument that the early church fathers starting with Augustine had

abandoned the Sabbath Day Millennial Prophetic perspective in favor of an allegorical non-literal interpretation while ignoring the consistent millennial teachings in a straight line of succession up to the time of Augustine.

The insincerity of this is not in the representation that the millennial outlook was out of favor starting about the time that Constantine christianized Rome in the 4<sup>th</sup> century followed by the novel biblical hermeneutics taught by St. Augustine.

The dishonesty is in giving undue weight to the teaching of church leaders that were 300 years removed from the original apostles while slandering those that were taught by the apostles and faithfully retained those teachings and doctrines until they were overthrown by the new non-literal method of Bible interpretation that was popularized by St. Augustine.

To make matters worse, the critics claim that there was a clamor against this “strange doctrine of millennialism” among many of the church fathers from Augus-

tine forward. The impression is given that this was a battle against a heretical novel doctrine, when in fact they were the ones trying to overturn nearly three centuries of doctrine upheld and defended by a straight line of succession from the Apostle John.

The battle in the 4<sup>th</sup> century was not a battle over eschatology. It was a battle for the Bible. It was a battle for the literal interpretation of the Bible against an allegorical interpretation that ultimately leads to liberalism and unbelief.

So if you're going to rely on the early church fathers, doesn't it make some sense to go back as early as you can? But of course that would be embarrassing to the argument against millennialism and so they conveniently stop the research in the 4<sup>th</sup> century AD.

The simple truth that can be easily discovered by any serious student of church history is that the earliest church fathers retained a Sabbath Day Millennial viewpoint.

The Early Church Fathers were almost exclusively pre-millennialists. They proclaimed an end-times

Gospel that included both the gathering of the glorified Church in the clouds and the Second Comings of Jesus our Lord. These were treated then as two separate events separated by a period of time of not less than 7 years.

Let's take a look at the teachings of the early church fathers starting with Barnabas the Apostle that travelled with the Apostle Paul bringing the gospel to the Gentiles.

### ***Barnabas the Apostle (? – AD 61)***

Barnabas is said to have written an epistle that many considered the equal of Scripture.

Obviously the Epistle of Barnabas was not included in the canon of Scripture, but it is historical and authoritative.

Some of the early church fathers, including Tertullian, name Barnabas as the author of the book of Hebrews. This attribution is conjecture, but does point out how highly esteemed Barnabas was by both the apostles and the

early church fathers.

Barnabas was the companion of the Apostle Paul.

Barnabas is named as an apostle in the Book of Acts 14:4.

Paul and Barnabas undertook the first missionary journeys into the Gentile regions where they preached the Gospel and defended those gentiles that believed against the Judaizers of the day.

The Epistle of Barnabas presents the Creation Week as a pattern for human history with one day equaling one thousand years. Barnabas believed that there would be six thousand years of human history followed by a Sabbath rest on the seventh day.

The Sabbath Day Millennial system is outlined in the Epistle of Barnabas 15:4-5.

### ***Justin Martyr (AD 100 – 165)***

Justin Martyr was also an apologist and defender of the Logos Christology. This is foundational for establishing the pre-existence and divinity of Jesus Christ, the

second person in the trinity.

Justin Martyr also taught the pre-millennial beliefs he received from John the Apostle. Justin Martyr cited the following verses as Scriptural proofs for his Sabbath Day Millennial beliefs.

#### ***Isaiah 65:17-25***

*For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.*

*But be ye glad and rejoice forever in that which I create: for, behold,*

*I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy.*

*And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the*

*voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.*

*There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; but the sinner being an hundred years old shall be accursed.*

*And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the*

*fruit of them.*

*They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree are the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.*

*They shall not labor in vain, nor bring forth for trouble; for they are the seed of the blessed of the Lord, and their offspring with them. And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.*

*The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: and dust shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the Lord.*

#### ***Psalms 90:4***

*For a **thousand years** in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.*

#### ***2 Peter 3:8***

*But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a **thousand years**, and a thousand years as one day.*



And of course Justin Martyr cited Revelation 20:1-7.

### **Papias (70 – 163 AD)**

Papias was an Apostolic Father and Bishop of Hierapolis. It is reported by the early church fathers that Papias actually wrote the Gospel of John at the dictation of John the Apostle. Papias was a companion of both Polycarp and Irenaeus.

In Ecclesiastical History, Book 3, Eusebius made mention of Papias (of whom he spoke very highly, except on this one particular point). He mentions how Papias was a disciple of John and Philip, the bishop of Hierapolis, and a friend of Polycarp.

Eusebius even states that Papias actually wrote the Gospel of John at the dictation of John, so he was a man well-qualified to have an opinion on what the apostles taught.

Yet, Eusebius states, “he [Papias] says there would be a certain millennium after the resurrection,

*and that there would be a corporeal reign of Christ on this very earth; which things he appears to have imagined, as if they were authorized by the apostolic narrations, not understanding correctly those matters which they propounded mystically in their representations. For he was very limited in his comprehension, as is evident from his discourses; yet he was the cause why most of the ecclesiastical writers, urging the antiquity of the man, were carried away by a similar opinion; as for instance, Irenaeus, or any other that adopted such sentiments.”*

So out of Eusebius’ own mouth, he contradicts his own “new Israel” view (amillennial) by stating that Papias was teaching the millennial reign as an apostolic narration, learned from the apostles and taught to others.

If you want to know what the early church fathers taught regarding the end-times and the Second Coming of Jesus Christ, you need look no further than the Sabbath Day Millennial perspective.

### **Irenaeus (AD 130-202)**

Irenaeus was a famous church father and bishop who could trace his doctrinal beliefs directly back to Polycarp, a disciple of John the Apostle.

Irenaeus taught that the Anti-Christ’s future three-and-a-half year reign, when he sits in the temple at Jerusalem, would be terminated by the Second Coming of Christ.

Irenaeus taught that the Millennial Kingdom would be ruled by Jesus Christ for 1000 years followed by the general resurrection and the White Throne Judgment.

This would be followed by the fiery dissolution of the old earth at the end of 7000 year millennium to be followed immediately by the creation of a new Heaven and a new earth.

Irenaeus taught that the Millennial Kingdom was a literal, not an allegorical, kingdom.

Irenaeus held to the old Jewish tradition that the first six days of creation week were a type of the

first six thousand years of human history.

Although Irenaeus did have some novel ideas based on the traditions of the Jews that we might consider odd, his general view of things can be aptly described as a Sabbath Day Millennial outlook.

His best known book is *against heresies* written in 180 AD. This book was a direct assault on the false teachings of the Gnostics.

### **Hippolytus of Rome (AD 170 – 235)**

Hippolytus of Rome is considered by some students of church history to be one of the most important 3rd century theologians in the Christian Church. Hippolytus was a disciple of Irenaeus who was a disciple of Polycarp who was a disciple of John, the apostle of Jesus Christ.

Hippolytus’ most famous work is the *Refutation of all Heresies*.

Hippolytus is one of the first Christian teachers to emphasize end-times eschatology.

Hippolytus interpreted Daniel's seventy weeks as seventy prophetic weeks of literal years. This was not a novel idea but instead was the long-standing belief of all the church fathers that preceded him.

Hippolytus did not believe that the Second Coming of Christ was imminent.

The Second Coming that Hippolytus believed could be predicted based on the Sabbath Millennial theory is not to be confused with Christ's coming in the clouds to gather His church.

The date of the coming of Christ for the church was not in view in the forecast published by Hippolytus as it was distinct and separate from the Second Coming of Christ.

Hippolytus believed that the timing of Christ's Second Coming could be calculated. He assumed, as all the early church fathers that went before him did, that God created all things in six days. He believed that each day was emblematic of 1000 years.

Hippolytus predicted that Christ would come to set up His

kingdom here on earth in the year 500 AD.

This erroneous calculation was based on the Septuagint's faulty chronology that the creation of the world began in 5500 BC.

Did the Sabbath Day Millennial perspective fail?

Two errors contributed to the miscalculation of Hippolytus. The first error was the start-date of creation that was off by 1500 years. Second, the erroneous idea that the 7 dispensations of 1000 years each would begin with creation instead of the date of the fall of mankind through Adam.

### ***Lactantius*** **( AD 250 – 325 )**

**Lucius Lactantius** was an early Church leader and author. He became an advisor to the first Christian Roman Emperor, Constantine I. Lactantius was responsible for overseeing the religious policy as it unfolded in the newly Christianized Roman Empire. Lactantius was also a tutor to

Crispus, the son of Constantine.

Like many of the early church fathers, Lactantius was a pre-millennialist, teaching that the second coming of Christ would precede a millennium or a thousand-year reign of Christ on earth. Lactantius in the early fourth century was determined to revive a more "genuine" form of chiliasm. Chiliasm is the Greek name for what we are calling the Sabbath Day Millennial Prophetic perspective.

While most of the early church fathers up to the time of Augustine were pre-millennialist holding to the 7000 year theory, none was more voluminous on the topic than Lactantius.

Lactantius was a biblical literalist believing that the Sabbath Millennium would begin with the second advent of Christ.

Lactantius taught that Jesus would reign with the resurrected righteous on this earth during the seventh thousand year followed by the white throne judgment.

At the conclusion of this period, Lactantius taught that Satan, having been bound during the thousand years, is released from

his prison. Satan then mounts a worldwide rebellion against the righteous, who are hidden until the hosts attacking the Holy City and are overwhelmed by fire and brimstone followed by a great earthquake.

God restores the earth and punishes the wicked. Finally, the Lord alone is worshipped in a renovated earth.

Other early church fathers that held the millennial perspective as outlined above include: (this is not a complete list and we are only including prominent early church fathers – the doctrine we call today the Sabbath Day Millennial Eschatology was ubiquitous throughout the entire church up until the 4<sup>th</sup> century and the corruption of this doctrine with a non-literal hermeneutics.)

If you would like to read more about what the early church fathers taught, we would recommend the following books: *The Church from Conception to Misconception* by Buck Keely

*Ancient Church Fathers – What the Disciples of the Apostles Taught* by Dr. Ken Johnson.

## ***Methodius of Olympus ( ? – 311 AD)***

Methodius of Olympus was a Church Father, ecclesiastical author and martyr. He believed in the pre-tribulation rapture of the church and was the first systematic opponent of the theories of Origen. Eusebius does not mention Methodius in the Church History, probably because he opposed Origen who Eusebius regarded with favor. Saint Jerome gives us some of the earliest accounts of Methodius. Methodius, like Jerome, was a Sabbath Day Millennialist believing that Christ was coming to collect His church prior to the “time of Jacob’s trouble”, a period that all the church fathers believed was coincidental to Daniel’s 70<sup>th</sup> week and therefore a period of 7 years. Methodius believed that at the end of this period, Christ would come to earth to establish a physical kingdom on the earth. Methodius wrote about the millennial rest after the Tribulation and equated the Millennium to the Jewish Feast of

Tabernacles (or Booths). Methodius also vigorously defended the premillennial view against the allegorical view of Origen years of history and the glorious Millennium following.

**Theophilus**, a second century Bishop of Antioch

**Melito**, a second century Bishop of Sardis

**Sextus** Julius Africanus

**Severus** and the First Ecumenical Council at Nicea (AD 325) are cited as advocates of premillennialism.

More recent adherents to the Sabbath Day Millennial view includes:

**Sir Isaac Newton** who lived in the 17<sup>th</sup> century and

**Jonathan Edwards** who lived in the 18<sup>th</sup> century

**Bishop Ussher** the 17<sup>th</sup> century Irish Archbishop.

Modern adherents have included Jerry Falwell, Tim La Haye, Jerry Jenkins, Lester Sumrall and other well-known Bible scholars.

These and hundreds of others

biblical literalist expected the millennial reign of Christ to begin in 2000 AD, believing that it marked the end of the 6000 years allotted to mankind.

All of those that believed in the Millennial day theory, or the Sabbath Millennium theory until recently relied upon the start-date of creation.

## CHAPTER 32



# The End!

**W**hy God directs His children is not a mystery.

He simply loves us and wants us to stay safe and sound!

If we seek His guidance, the prerequisite conditions are spelled out clearly in His Word.

***Proverbs 3:5-6***

*Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.*

The promise is that if we trust Him, subordinate our own understanding to His perfect understanding and acknowledge Him in all our ways, that He will direct our paths.

Is there anyone who doesn't think it would be amazing for God to take an interest in directing our humble paths as we make our pilgrimage through this hazardous and dangerous world, a world that has been corrupted by sin and is in bondage to the Prince of Darkness who desires to destroy us?

Uncertain about where you're going to end up?

The solution is simple. Let God direct your path!

How God directs His children in His paths is often a mystery.

The methods God uses to direct His children are as different as His children.

Some require a vision or a dream to get them started, others find clear paths with the aid of the Holy Spirit reading the Scriptures!

In my case, it was a gentle nudging from the Holy Spirit, a still small voice that kept whispering a message that was very simple and clear.

I was to learn Hebrew!

I heeded the voice and immediately purchased a number of "Learn Hebrew" books and DVD's.

The results were less than stellar.

As a matter of fact, the outcome was downright embarrassing.

After a couple years of giving it my best effort, I discovered that I have absolutely no aptitude for learning the Hebrew language.

With the same amount of effort, I could have learned to speak French and German.

Hebrew was simply out of reach for my simple mind.

I could not grasp it! It was like I was being blocked from going forward by an unseen hand. It was strange.

Disappointed but undaunted, I continued to seek the Lord, questioning whether I had actually heard His voice in the first place. The prompting continued and so I continued to pound my weary head against the brick wall that was the Hebrew language.

Two years into this adventure and certain that I had misunderstood the Lord's prompting, I was on the verge of giving up.

And then it happened.

It was my 65<sup>th</sup> birthday and all my friends had joined me for a birthday dinner.

Gifts were given and all the candles were blown after three tries, a sign of the times.

Just when I thought it was all over, my wife showed up at my side with one more present.

I unwrapped it and stared in

wonder.

It was a book. But not just any book.

It was the best book I had ever received not counting the one book that has no equal.

The title of the book was *Hebrew Word Pictures* by Dr. Frank Seekins.

I could not wait for everyone to leave so I could begin investigating this most wonderful and timely surprise.

That evening I opened the book and began reading.

I read the first 12 pages and put the book down, not to open it again for over a year.

What I read in the first 12 pages of this book sent me on the biggest adventure of my life.

In an instant, the struggle of the past couple of years trying to learn conventional Hebrew vanished.

I had not been called to learn the conventional Hebrew language.

I had been called to learn the Hebrew Picture Language. The picture language that was from the very beginning underpinning

each and every letter of the Hebrew language.

I was determined not to be influenced by anyone else in my quest to discover what this was all about.

This explains why I put the book down and read nothing further for over a year.

I simply wanted to figure this out myself.

I began to feverishly search for all the roots of this incredible disclosure.

Letter by letter I confirmed the pictures I found in the first 12 pages of Dr. Seekins' book.

Did he get it right?

A year later I was convinced that he was spot on.

My life would never be the same.

In my investigation I discovered something else about the Hebrew language, something I knew but had not fully understood.

The Hebrew language was also a Number language.

I may not be able to speak Hebrew, but I have been fascinated with numbers since I was a kid.

I love numbers!

God planted that seed of passion for numbers in me from my youth.

I was now about to discover why. I explored the landscape and gathered the tools I knew I would need to sort this all out.

During this exploration phase, I ran into many cynics and skeptics.

That was a good thing indeed!

If I couldn't answer the skeptics, then I was not ready to share anything I was learning with other Christians.

Some of the criticism I received was rooted in prejudice. Some of it was insulting and condescending.

Most of the criticism I received was rooted in ignorance.

The first question I had to answer was pretty simple and basic.

Had I simply read Dr. Seekins' book, I would have immediately had the answer, but I didn't. I was on my own journey and needed to learn by actually testing the facts in order to discover the truth for myself.

The first hurdle was proving that each of the 22 Pictures that

were embedded under each of the Hebrew letters were accurate and had remained unchanged from the beginning.

It took me a while to exhaust this topic.

Valuable lessons were learned along the way, and nothing has been wasted or discarded in the search.

What I discovered was that God had anticipated the very same questions that I was now investigating.

The name of each Hebrew letter was also the name of the picture.

In other words, Aleph was not only the first letter in the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt, it was also the Hebrew word that described the picture.

The picture embedded under the letter Aleph is an OX.

Aleph is the Hebrew word for OX.

I soon discovered that this pattern held true for all the Hebrew letters.

I then discovered that there were some Hebrew scholars that were arguing whether Gimel was

the picture of a foot or a camel.

Gimel is the third letter of the Hebrew Aleph-Beyt and so it was very important that the picture line up with the letter precisely.

Getting even one of these pictures wrong would be like a stuck key on an old fashioned typewriter. There would be times when a stuck or missing letter would cause confusion.

The issue was solved for me when I discovered that Gimel was the Hebrew word for camel.

It was almost 2 years later when I picked up Dr. Seekins' book and began reading.

I could have saved myself months of research had I only read the book, but honestly, I am glad I didn't. I discovered the truth for myself, a truth that was confirmed by Dr. Seekins, another wonderful Christian scholar who invested years discovering and disclosing the mysteries of the Hebrew word pictures.

My confidence was increasing.

About four years into this, I was challenged by a Jewish Rabbi. He had a beef with the entire

concept that you could amplify or magnify the meaning of the words in the Torah with the pictures embedded under each of the 22 Hebrew letters.

He was unapologetically antagonistic.

Just what I needed to spur me on.

He admitted that you could find words here and there that "seemed" to be linked to the pictures, but considered the entire effort a waste of time and something that would come to nothing.

When challenged, he issued a challenge of his own.

It was a simple challenge and one I decided was reasonable.

He challenged me to take the first verse in the Torah and translate it based on the pictures embedded under each of the 22 Hebrew letters.

He was convinced that result would be "garbage".

Was he wrong!

The year was 2014 and I accepted the challenge that became my own personal Rubicon.

Would I cross it or drown in the process?

In the year 2015, I published my first *Living Word in 3-D* book.

Much of what I discovered while researching that book did not make it onto the pages of that book. The reasons for this are complicated.

I was new at all this and a major blunder would color all future efforts. You never get a second chance to make a first impression. So I was careful and very conservative in what I wrote.

The most astounding discovery I published was the "hidden in plain sight" picture message that informed us that from the very beginning, the Son of God was going to press His hand against a wooden cross.

This discovery means that Genesis 3:15 is not the first prophetic disclosure in the Scriptures as most Christians believe.

That alone is earthshaking!

This was the tip of the iceberg. I had discovered information that put me on my heels, revelation that shocked and humbled me.

I began to understand that I was handling something so powerful and important that a misstep

on my part would be disastrous.

I also realized there was enough information in the first word of the Bible to fill a small book.

I was wrong.

It would fill a library.

How do I know?

You have been reading a large book that is based on the seed plot disclosed in the very first word in the Bible and I have left out more than I have included.

This is a deep well and I freely confess that I am unable to plumb its depths. But I can give you summary notes.

### *Why Now?*

I get this question a lot.

Obviously the disclosure in this book, if accepted as viable, puts us on the cusp of the final moments in history.

I am watching the sweeping second hand, knowing in my spirit and by all the evidence at hand including the prophetic time-line prophecy hidden in the first word of the Bible, that we are in the last seconds before the glorification of

the body of Christ.

Is there a grander expectation?

Is that the answer to why this is being revealed at this late hour?

Is it the lateness of the hour that has allowed a mystery hidden since the time that Moses first scribed the Torah, letter by letter to be finally revealed?

I can only guess that this was in the beginning reserved for a full disclosure at the very end.

Why me?

Why was I given the privilege of finding this hidden key?

I have no idea?

### *Antique Mystique*

Everything about this has the "feeling" of antiquity.

Genesis is the most ancient of prophetic texts.

Genesis has been explored exhaustively by Godly men whose shadow I would not be permitted to even approach.

Why after all this time is God unveiling "hidden in plain sight" mysteries?

Why is the first word in the

Bible now suddenly and willingly yielding up revelation that has been hidden from the eyes of great saints of the past?

Again, I must plead ignorance, as I have no idea.

The Prophetic perspective that is being realigned by this ancient revelation is rooted in antiquity.

The Sabbath Day Millennial Prophetic perspective has been around and taught since the time that the Jews began investigating the Torah. Please do not forget that Godly Rabbis in the past taught that the Sabbath Day celebration was a prophetic rehearsal for the coming Millennium of the Messiah.

That is a fact.

None of this is new.

It is all very old.

This book is a collection of antique, discarded and ignored puzzle pieces that have been collecting dust for thousands of years.

I did not invent the Prophetic Sabbath Millennial Outlook.

All I have done is find a small, little key "hidden in plain sight" and insert it into the key-hole of prophecy.

Is it a key that re-sets the most respected end-time's prophetic timepiece back into motion?

Did I invent the key?

Off course not!

I had nothing to do with re-setting the timepiece, which has been ticking along very nicely toward its terminal and final tick-tock without any help from me.

All I have done is suggest that those who have looked favorably on this dispensational model take another look. This group includes almost all biblical literalist. I humbly ask that you take another look at the dispensational model called the Sabbath Day Millennial prophecy with fresh eyes.

This is not complicated, it is simple. Consider that the recalibration of this dispensational outlook is something so obvious that a child could figure it out. Could that be a sign that it is meant for God's children, not those that are wise in their own eyes?

Perhaps that is the answer.

God has sent a child who looks with vision uncluttered by the opinions of men to pick up and insert into the tumblers of time a

small key that lights up the whole world of prophecy in a way that is guaranteed to cause an uproar.

Who turned on the light?

Certainly not me!

God did.

Like any child entering a dark room, I simply flicked the switch.

Now for the disclaimer you are all looking for.

It is not a lawyerly positioning based on doubt and fears of future embarrassment.

The following is a simple, honest confession from a child of God who would never be surprised if he was wrong. A child that is miffed that he seems to be holding the most amazing prophetic puzzle piece to be disclosed in recent memory.

### ***The Four IF'S***

If the Sabbath Day Millennial Perspective is correct.

If the Pre-Millennial Prophetic Outlook is correct.

If our calendar is correct.

If the three time-stamp prophecies discovered in the "Beginning" Genesis 1:1 are correct.

## ***Then This is a Calendar of What Happened When!***

### **0-33 Anno Mundi**

*Adam is cast out of the Garden of Eden*

Genesis 1:1 – Genesis 3:6

The Age of Innocence ending abruptly with the sin of Adam.

### **33-4000 Anno Mundi**

*Miraculous Birth of Immanuel – Messiah*

Luke 1: 31-33

### **33-4033 Anno Mundi**

*Christ Dies on the Cross of Calvary*

John 19:30

### ***Between 4033 Anno Mundi and the 6018 Anno Mundi***

*We have witnessed the miraculous mystery of the church and the rebirth of Israel in Anno Mundi 5949-50 (1948 AD).*

## ***Now for the Calendar of What Comes Next!***

All the calendar projections are based on Anno Mundi. To be clear, all these projections are based on the biblical revelation of 7000 years allowed for mankind. Of that I am certain! Overlaying that on a current calendar is daunting to say the least. All I can do is make an intelligent guess and then add some cushion to allow for errors in our current method of chronicling time.

To make things as simple as possible, I will convert all the following dates to conform with the Gregorian calendar.

In order to keep this simple, I will state in advance that it would not be unreasonable to add or subtract one year from these projections. So for example, while I may expect the Departure of the Church to happen no later than 2025, I would not be surprised if I was off a year either way. So 2025 becomes sometime between 2024-2026 AD. In other words, we are projecting a range of time



in which you might reasonably expect the Sabbath Day Millennial prophecy to unfold.

*Sometime between the publication of this book in 2017 and 2025, I expect the Church to be taken up in the blink of an eye to meet our Savior in the air.*

*The Departure of the Church is also known as the RAPTURE.*

**1 Thessalonians 4:16-18**

Age of Grace – The Church Age Comes to a conclusion with the Departure of the Church called up to be with the Lord in the air.

## ***No Man Knows the Day or the Hour.***

Please take notice that the Departure of the Church happens before the 70<sup>th</sup> week of Daniel commences, but it does not trigger that event. The Departure of the Church happens before the 70<sup>th</sup> week of Daniel but also independently of the 70<sup>th</sup> week.

What does this mean?

It means that it is not unreasonable and very likely that there could be many months if not years between the Rapture of the Church and the start-date for the 70<sup>th</sup> week of Daniel.

I would caution the reader that this calendar is meant to display the widest possible lens on the end times calendar.

The Departure of the Church sometime between the publication of this book in (2017 AD – 2025 AD) DOES NOT trigger the start of the 70<sup>th</sup> week of Daniel.

This period of Tribulation will last for 1 week of years, or 7 years according to the book of Daniel. It is not connected by a time sequence with the Rapture of the Church. It is connected by a time sequence with the Second Coming of Christ.

If you're a member of the body of Christ, then you will not be on earth to witness the events that follow.

The 70<sup>th</sup> week will BEGIN in 2025 AD and END in 2032 AD.

The Second Coming of Christ, based on the Sabbath Day Millennial Prophecy, will happen in 2032.

Please note that these dates could be off by a year either way – the problem is not with the Millennium perspective, the problem is that we are not really sure with precision when the 6000 years starting from 33 years after Creation actually coincides with our pagan calendar. So the 2032 forecast has a built in allowance three year cushion, 2031-2033.

The Second Coming of Christ is easy to date once the Great Tribulation begins since the signs and time periods that are included in this period are clearly revealed in the Scripture. You will not know the day or the hour, and if you're a Christian you will not be around to even try and figure it out.

## ***3032 AD– Eternity***

Destruction of Earth by Fire followed by a New Heaven and a New Earth and the Eternal State.

All these time forecasts are based on the fulfillment of the 4000 year prophecy found in the first word in the Scriptures and the actual unfolding of events in

history. The key is the number 33, the start-date for the unfolding 7000 year millennial eschatological perspective known as the **Millennial Day Theory**, or the **Sabbath Millennium Theory**.

If this perspective is correct, then we can expect that the false Messiah will introduce himself to Israel, with a confirmation of a peace treaty right around the years 2024-2026.

I am aware that my powers of reasoning and understanding the mysteries in the numbers found in Scriptures could be clouded, confused, biased and just plain wrong.

My faith is not dependent upon the fulfillment of a time prophecy that I believe I have uncovered in the first word in the Scriptures.

The myriad of ways that I could be misreading this message are countless. So it is with humility that I ask you the reader to consider the evidence and come to your own conclusion. It may be different than mine.

Having said that, it would be cowardly for me to hide behind a

veil of ambiguity. For while there is a reasonable chance that this will be proven wrong, there is also the strong possibility that the time line hidden in the first word of the Scriptures will soon unfold in a way that closely resembles the time-line presented in this book.

I make no claim to know the exact day or the hour that any of these events will take place.

I can make one claim with absolute certainty.

God's Word will never fail and everything will be done in His Perfect Time!

If this perspective is proven incorrect by the passage of time, then I have obviously failed.

The events outlined in the Scriptures are on the near horizon.

The time is short.

The only question that really matters is this.

Have you bent the knee, repented of your sins and called on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved?

He is coming back very soon!

And just as certainly, the days of your life are numbered.

Is your name written in the Lamb's book of Life?

Does the hope of His soon return fill you with joy or dread?

# About the Author



C. J. Lovik graduated from Westmont College California with a degree in Education and Communication and taught elementary school in Southern California.

After teaching and writing children's books for many years, he started a manufacturing business and developed an online family-friendly internet search engine. In 2015, C.J. launched Rock Island Books, which supplies Christian resources for adults and children.

Volume One of *The Living Word in 3D Series* was published in 2014. The first reprinted and newly illustrated version of his *Theodore Bump* children's book series from the 1980s was published in 2015. The first in a series of meditations, *Rest*, was also published in 2015.

An edited and updated version of John Bunyan's classic, *The Pilgrim's Progress: From This World to That Which Is to Come*, published in 2009, was C.J.'s first book for adults.

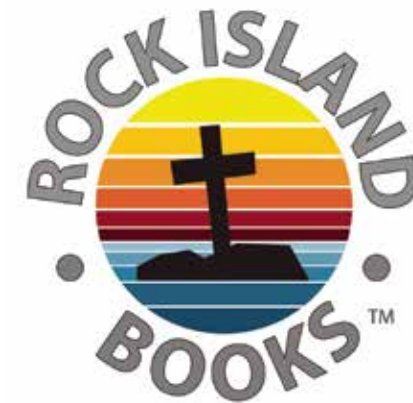
In 2004, C.J. produced an eight-part website, *The Story of Jesus*, that combines the four biographies written by Matthew, Mark, Luke and John into a single story line. The site has been viewed by untold millions, many of whom were encountering the story of Jesus for the first time. The Story of Jesus will be available as a book in early 2016.

# Acknowledgements

Acknowledgements here.....

I would also like to acknowledge the indispensable works of E.W. Bullinger – *Number in Scripture*, Ed F. Vallowe – *Biblical Mathematics and Keys to Scripture Numerics*, and Dr. Frank T. Seekins – *Hebrew Word Pictures*.

All Bible verses in this book conform to  
The Official King James Bible, Cambridge Edition  
They can be referenced at:  
[www.kingjamesbibleonline.org](http://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org)



**[www.rockislandbooks.com](http://www.rockislandbooks.com)**

**Visit our website to purchase books  
and preview upcoming titles.**

**Contact us at:  
[feedback@rockislandbooks.com](mailto:feedback@rockislandbooks.com)**